

CONTACT

The Phoenix Project: A LIGHT IN EVERY MIND!

“YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!”
“NOW THAT YOU’RE MAD, LET’S FIX IT!”

VOLUME 20, NUMBER 3

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

MARCH 10, 1998

Is Aggression Toward Iraq A War About Powers Of *U.S. Constitution?*

At War With
The *U.S. Constitution*
Part I

3/3/98 DR. JOHN COLEMAN

The swift build up of hysteria against Iraq shows that the American people are firmly in the grip of mind control-brainwashing techniques first perfected by Major John Rawlins Reese of the British Psychological Warfare Bureau back in 1921, and which in the 1940s and 1950s was

directed toward the American people in a process known as “long-range penetration and inner directional conditioning”, a process which began to be concentrated on the American people in 1946 and from which the modern perfidy known as “polling” evolved.

(Please see *A War About Powers Of U.S. Constitution?* p.16)

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

The News Desk, p.2

Recognizing The Choice Of Good Over Evil, p.7

Calvin Burgin: The Worldline Heptameron

PART V IN A SERIES, p.8

Minister Louis Farrakhan

On Defeating World “Serpent”, p.12

Attention All Vets! Here’s A Slick One, p.15

Latest Killer Bugs Target Houston, Texas, p.21

Technical Discussion On Basic Life-Energies, p.22

Important Definitions To Keep In Mind, p.25

Well, Imagine That! Attack On Henry Ford, p.26

The International Jew—The World’s Foremost Problem,
A Series, p.27

Staying On Track

Despite Adversary’s Tricks, p.52

CONTACT
P.O. Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

PRESORTED
FIRST-CLASS MAIL
U.S. POSTAGE PAID
MOJAVE, CA 93501
PERMIT NO. 110

FIRST CLASS MAIL

CONTACT’S WEB ADDRESS: <http://www.contactnews.com>

TOTAL PAID SUBSCRIPTIONS: 1188

The News Desk

3/7/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT

MEXICAN INVASION COMPARABLE TO WAR

*If turnabout is fair play,
then the Mexican War of the
18th century is about to become fair.*

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by Andrew Arnold, 3/2/98: [quoting]

The opening volley of America's race war has been fired. It wasn't Whites and Blacks fighting in an urban center. The first shots came from radical Chicano educators and legislators in the Southwest. The Mexican government added a quick jab of its own.

Somehow the mainstream media overlooked the shot across America's bow. Consequently, many Anglos don't know we are at war.

The movement is known as *Reconquista*. It numbers thousands of followers throughout the Southwestern United States. Adherents believe in Mexico reconquering the land lost to the United States.

Adherents have used force to get their point across.

For example, Americans demonstrating in California last July 4, were attacked by Chicano radicals on Independence Day. According to some victims, the police did nothing to protect them.

The political wing of the *Reconquista* movement is called *Movimiento Estudiantil Chicano de Aztlan* (MEChA). "Their goal is to forge a Mexican army to drive all Europeans from the Southwest," says a California Coalition for Immigration Reform (CCIR) newsletter.

NEW COUNTRY

Once Black and White Americans are expelled, the plan is to establish a country named Aztlan. The Chicano Mexicano Mexico Empowerment Committee (CMMEC) is MEChA's

militant wing.

"When that region is cleansed of the White heirs of murderers and thieves who now control it, Lord's followers [a gang] can rebuild the Aztec empire, bring back that glorious nation of priests and warriors and reestablish its noble institutions of learning, religion and justice," said Olin Texcatlipoca, founder of CMMEC.

LOTS OF VICTIMS

"We found it's not just a small radical group," CCIR lobbyist John Clark told *The SPOTLIGHT*. "Hispanic people in our group go to [radical Chicano] meetings, tape record them and bring us back all this information."

The violence extends beyond beating Americans celebrating Independence Day. Police and border agents have been the victims of multiple shootings in the Southwest. For instance:

* LAPD Officer Steve Gajda was murdered on New Year's Eve 1997. A 17-year-old Mexican gang member, who was already wanted for murder, was charged.

* Although the *Los Angeles Times* has documented that 60 percent (12,000 members) of the 18th Street Gang are illegal aliens, police regulations prohibit officers from asking suspects their legal status in Los Angeles.

* Last April 18, a pair of U.S. Customs inspectors were wounded in a gun battle at the Calexico border station. The shooter was a Mexican who was gunned down in the fight.

Later in the day, an illegal alien smuggler attempted to run down a Border Patrol agent.

* On May 17, a Border Patrol agent was wounded by sniper fire near a border crossing station. The shots came from the Mexican side of the border.

* On May 23, two Border Patrol agents faced sniper fire from Mexico. The Mexicans were using AK-47s.

In 1995, a month after Border Patrol Agent Louis Santiago was killed while pursuing illegal aliens on the border, a Chicano student newspaper celebrated.

"We're glad this pig died, he deserved to die," proclaimed *Voz Fronteriza*, a newspaper published at the University of California at San Diego. "Yet it is too bad more Migra pigs didn't die with him."

* In response to Californians passing Prop. 187 in 1994, Amando Navarro, a professor at the University of California-Riverside, responded, "We are in a state of war."

Mexican President Ernesto Zedillo has warned Washington that his country "is ready to fight" if the United States enforces immigration laws and deports illegal Mexicans. "We will not tolerate foreign forces dictating and enacting laws on Mexicans."

Zedillo said his first action would be to appeal U.S. actions to an international forum.

Zedillo told TV host Larry King, Mexicans "have a right to free education [in America]. Illegal immigrants are not criminals. Illegal immigration is not a crime."

"We have said for years that you won't know you're being invaded until you try to stop it,"

said Glenn Spencer of Voice of Citizens Together. "What we are witnessing is *Reconquista*, using drugs and drug money to help drive Americans out of the Southwest."

"These militant Mexicans have established training camps in the mountains of Northern Mexico and across the borders in California, Arizona, New Mexico and Texas," says newsletter publisher Alyn Denham. "Recruits receive basic training, weapons introduction and political indoctrination in the camps located in Mexico where they're also assigned to specific U.S.-based combat units." [End quoting]

Anybody with eyes to see and ears to hear can understand why and what is happening. Is turn-about fair play?? When you think about reincarnation—what part might we have played in the stealing of Mexico's property?

Does that justify revenge? Not according to God's law!! His law does, however, demand **that recompense be made, somehow.** We receive what we put out—sometime, somewhere.

AMERICA AS 'BRAINGLESS LOUT' IN MIDDLE EAST

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, <wrldline@texas.net>, 3/1/98: [quoting]

The U.S., which was perceived after the 1991 war as being an enlightened liberator and a symbol of freedom, is now seen throughout the Middle East as vengeful, cruel and indifferent. The value of Washington's stock has never reached a lower point than its current position in the eyes of Arab public opinion. The general disappointment with the U.S. does not exclude the Arab regimes.

The loss of confidence in Washington today felt in Cairo, Riyadh, Amman or the Gulf is great. Realistic leaders such as Mubarek or King Hussein have been repeatedly surprised by the way in which Washington has failed to read correctly the inflammatory regional map, and how it has not balanced its policies. The regimes' feeling that the United States behaves like a brainless lout will limit their reliance on it in the future. Thus, Washington is itself bringing about the return of the French and the Russians to the region. [End quoting]

We will get back what we send out—and at this closing time of this age, the time of receipt back is shortened severely.

BABIES OF PRIESTLY CASTE SOUGHT

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, 3/3/98: [quoting]

It's a difficult sell: Place your baby son in an isolated compound for the first 13 years of his life so he can be raised in conditions of ritual purity.

Then, if the Jewish Temple is rebuilt for the first time in almost 2,000 years, he'll be ready to serve as a high priest.

That's the offer the Movement for Establishing the Temple, a Jerusalem-based religious group, is offering ultra-Orthodox parents in an intensive campaign to recruit boys of the Jewish priestly caste known as Cohenim.

"We need families to donate their children for the cause—it will be hard at first, but once we start more will follow," said Rabbi Yosef Elboim, who is in charge of finding parents-to-be



New Gaia Products

(639-4242)

1 (800) NEW-GAIA

*for information and
a free catalog*

who are willing to allow their boy children to be raised as potential priests.

High priests would be needed to ritually purify the Jewish people if the ancient Jewish Temple, destroyed by the Romans in 70 A.D., is rebuilt.

So far, several families have expressed interest and at least one woman who is due to give birth in two months has agreed to have her son raised for the priesthood.

"We hope he will be our pioneer—we will start with him," said Elboim. Altogether, the group hopes to bring together a group of about 20 babies to raise.

The boys would be brought up in a special compound, which has already been donated by a yeshiva. Frequent visits would be allowed by parents, relatives and friends, who would have to observe strict rules governing defilement.

The boys would remain until at least their 13th birthdays on an elevated floor of the compound, because touching the ground could result in ritual defilement due to contact with unknown graves.

Among the families who have expressed interest in raising their sons through the Movement for Establishing the Temple are former members of the outlawed right-wing Kach movement.

"The Temple is one of the central parts of our ideology—we view its rebuilding as part of Jewish experience," said former Kach activist Noam Federman.

Fears have been expressed in Israel that some extremist groups might seek to rebuild the Temple on a site where some of Islam's holiest shrines are located—a move that would likely lead to an explosion of violence. By tradition, a portent that the Temple is to be rebuilt would be the appearance of a pure red heifer. Last year, there was a flurry of excitement over the discovery of a red heifer named Melody, originally believed to be the first of its kind born in the Holy Land in two millennia.

But later, white hairs were spotted on the young cow's tail and she was deemed impure. According to ancient Jewish writings, the ashes of a red heifer were mixed with spring water for high priests to purify themselves before they entered the Temple. [End quoting]

This tells you that time is short. The Jews want their temple badly and it looks as though they'll get it at the rate things are going—**so they can have their bloodthirsty sacrifices!!**

IRAN AND IRAQ FORGE ANTI-WEST PACT

From the INTERNET, courtesy of Calvin Burgin, 2/27/98: [quoting]

The Times, England, February 12, 1998, by Michael Evans

Senior intelligence and security officials from Iraq and Iran have met secretly to forge a new alliance in the face of the growing American military presence in the Gulf region.

In an extraordinary move aimed at ending the rivalry between the two countries for the sake of cooperation against a "common enemy", President Saddam Hussein sent his youngest son, Qusay, to represent him at the clandestine meeting last week.

Qusay Hussein, who is responsible for security in Iraq, went to the region of al-Shalamja on the Iraqi side of the Iran-Iraq

border on February 5, where he met Qorbanali Dorri Najafabadi, the Iranian Intelligence Minister.

According to Western intelligence sources, Qusay was accompanied by Rafia Daham al-Takriti, the head of Iraqi general intelligence. The meeting has provided the most dramatic evidence that the two old enemies are developing new contacts and putting to one side, at least for the moment, a long list of outstanding mutual demands which have remained unresolved since the Iran-Iraq war in the 1980s and the 1991 Gulf War.

Confronted by a steadily increasing United States-led coalition against him, Saddam appears to have decided to turn to Tehran for practical support. His moves come as Britain and America firmly rejected his latest offer to open eight presidential palaces to United Nations inspection. President Clinton demanded "full and free access".

YOU'LL LOVE IT— WE WENT THERE SEVEN YEARS AGO AND HAD A SUPER TIME

As the military build-up in the Gulf intensified, the commander of the American forces there, Marine Corps General Anthony Zinni, told reporters "I would say we're within a week or so," of being able to strike Iraq. In Washington, the Pentagon reported that Saddam has several dozen hidden Scud missiles with sufficient range to hit Iraq's neighbours. There is no likelihood of any joint military response from Iraq and Iran, but both countries have huge intelligence resources and an agreement to pool them in areas of mutual interest adds a new menacing ingredient to the volatile region.

The meeting between Saddam's son and the Iranian minister came after a visit to Tehran by Muhammad al-Sahaf, the Iraqi Foreign Minister, in the second half of last month. The result of these meetings is that there is now believed to be a direct channel of communication between the heads of the Iraqi and Iranian intelligence services.

During his visit to Tehran, the Iraqi Foreign Minister is understood to have signed a memorandum of understanding with his Iranian counterpart, Kamal Kharrazi, which was approved by Muhammad Khatami, the Iranian President, and the supreme leader, Ayatollah Khamenei.

Early last month President Khatami seemed to make modest overtures to Washington when he suggested the possibility of unofficial dialogue with America. He also appeared on American television when he called for greater cultural relations between Iran and America. However, since the latest build-up of tension in the Gulf and the arrival of more American firepower in the region, Iraq has been pressing Tehran to forget past disputes and to form a common front against the Americans.

The intelligence sources said Iraq appeared to have offered a number of concessions to encourage Iran to join Baghdad in developing an anti-American plan of action. The concessions are believed to have included an agreement by Baghdad to reduce its support for Iranian opposition groups operating inside Iraq. In exchange, Tehran has suspended its claim for compensation from Baghdad totalling about \$100

billion (?61 billion) [*sic*] for the damage caused by the Iran-Iraq war. [End quoting]

It looks more and more like the U.S. is going to be alone in this voracious, evil world. Being the Jews' lackey for all these decades will give us what we deserve for not standing up to their evil. Pray to God for His mercy and strength—**we're certainly going to need it!!**

THE DIALOG ON RACE

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, letter to editor, 2/16/98: [quoting]

Realizing that President Clinton's opening the dialog on race is making White Americans think about things they previously hid in the subconscious, a trial balloon has been sent up called "whiteness studies". Whiteness studies appears to be an attempt to kill a growing White realization that the guilt trip they've been on is not warranted. Noel Ignatiev of Harvard's W.E.B. Du Bois Institute, at the forefront of whiteness studies, equates White culture with White supremacy. These writings amount to a call for the genocide of Whites. [End quoting]

Are we ever going to WAKE UP to what the elite have in store for us??

MEDIA NOT REPORTING MANY DYING FROM FLESH-EATING BACTERIA

[Dr. Al:]

Art Bell reported last night—10 PM, 3/4/98—on his radio program that he's getting many faxes and much e-mail about people dying within hours of diagnosis of having flesh-eating bacteria. He stresses it is getting quite bad and someone is keeping it covered-up from the public.

Another sign of the elite's depopulation plan being carried out.

Take heed if you have **any** suspicions and seek help **quickly**.

SICK OF MANAGED CARE

From the *WASHINGTON POST*, 2/23/98: [quoting]

Doctors, once among the most dependable workers in America, are getting sick and tired of the changes HMOs and other managed-care companies have brought to the health care system—and the accompanying changes to their personal working conditions and earnings, David S. Hilzenrath finds. As a result, insurance industry figures show, they are leaving in sharply rising numbers to collect disability benefits. [End quoting]

Can't we see that even our health care system is falling completely apart as a result of our insistence that the government help us with our medical expenses. Many people are dying and many more will before this is over as we learn the lesson to not trust government to do **ANYTHING** for us that we can do for ourselves.

CAUSE OF DEATH

From UNKNOWN, letter to editor, 2/98: [quoting]

A front page article, "Death business booming" (Jan. 15) reported on the unusual number of deaths recently compared to previous

years and that most are due to natural causes. The article noted there is no obvious cause for the increase.

Perhaps there is a correlation to the care people get, to the current HMO practice of repeated denials of physician-recommended treatments, very short hospital stays after serious illness/injury and an overall downgrading of health care.

Consider the fact that the HMO groups are profit-driven. Why would they recommend extended costly treatment for a claimant who is reducing profits, when the death of such a claimant would result in a cost reduction?

This sounds heartless, but don't a lot of business leaders take pride in making harsh decisions that result in an improved bottom line? Charles R. Hayden, Sonora, CA. [End quoting]

Something to seriously consider as the government pushes more and more people into trusting these HMO groups to help them maintain their lives.

THE DAILY QUESTION AND ANSWER

[Dr. Al:]

The *Daily News* has a question each day for the readers to call in and give their answer. On Sunday they had the answer to Saturday's question: Have you benefited from the booming California economy? The answer was: Yes, 5% and No, 95%.

That doesn't surprise me, except that the numbers are worse than I would have expected. Anybody who follows what is happening with the number of layoffs, the number of foreclosures, the offering of home mortgages for nothing down (or as one TV ad says, 125% of your home's value), and the number of bankruptcies, knows the government is putting out a lot of propaganda while the country is going down the tubes.

A NEWSWEEK POLL

From *NEWSWEEK* magazine, 3/2/98: [quoting]

In the *Newsweek* Poll, 60% favor the way Bill Clinton is handling Iraq, but only 18% back a policy of limited airstrikes alone. [End quoting]

Does this suggest the brain-numb public wants more than airstrikes, hence more bloodshed? Or just that they can make the polls say anything they want.

GEM OF THE DAY

From ANN LANDERS, courtesy Norman McLaughlin, 1/21/98: [quoting]

Sign in a doctor's office: Everything I know about surgery, I learned from my lawyer. [End quoting]

You think doctors aren't scared of malpractice suits??

WOMAN AWARDED DAMAGES OVER CUSTOMS SEARCH

From *THE LOS ANGELES*, 2/15/98: [quoting]

A woman who was strip-searched, X-rayed and forced to defecate in front of airport customs agents was awarded more than \$450,000

Tuesday after a jury decided that her civil rights had been violated.

Amanda Buritica, 51 and a school-crossing guard from Port Chester, N.Y., was detained and subjected to body searches for about 22 hours Sept. 22, 1994, after she arrived at San Francisco International Airport on a flight from Hong Kong.

Buritica testified that agents of the Customs Service picked her out of the arrivals line, patted her down and then put her through a strip search and an examination by X-ray in an effort to see if she had concealed illegal drugs or swallowed them in packets.

When nothing was found, they took her to a hospital and induced her to ingest a powerful laxative that caused her to have 28 involuntary bowel movements while observed by two customs agents over an eight-hour period. No drugs were found.

Lawyers and officials at the Customs Service had no comment on the verdict. [End quoting]

We need to prepare ourselves for more and more of this type of treatment unless many more of us WAKE UP and say enough is enough!!

HATS OFF

From *THE JUBILEE*, Jan./Feb. 1998: [quoting]

The Jubilee sends a big "Hats Off" To Sheriff Lee McDougall of Lee County, Florida. When Dr. Ali Azima, who runs a string of abortion clinics throughout Florida, sent a request to Sheriff McDougall asking for more protection from local pro-life demonstrators, the good sheriff responded from the heart.

McDougall said he would protect Dr. Ali Azima if necessary but, "I let him know in no uncertain terms that the only reason he was not prosecuted or arrested for killing babies is because the Supreme Court, which is also the same court that at one time legalized slavery, has made a decision that baby-killing would be legal in the abortion arena."

Azima responded (referring to the demonstrators), "I feel threatened and am being frequently harassed and verbally abused by these barbarians." McDougall replied asking, "Did these tiny defenseless babies feel threatened when you dumped their lifeless bodies in the trash behind your abortion (baby-killing) clinic?"

Kim Gandy of the National Organization for Women called McDougall's letter "chilling" and

"dangerous". [End quoting]

God have mercy on us all!

ASPIRIN-A-DAY HOAX

From *THE SEEKERS*, by Mary Snell, Jan./Feb. 1998: [quoting]

Almost everyone has heard about the study showing that an aspirin a day prevents heart attacks. In that study, men who took a daily aspirin had 47% fewer heart attacks than men who didn't.

What you *haven't* heard, and what I'm sure the aspirin companies don't want you to know, is that the subjects in that study took *buffered* aspirin—*aspirin mixed with magnesium*.

Numerous studies have proven that magnesium has a powerful protective effect on your heart. It dilates blood vessels, aids potassium absorption into your cells (preventing heartbeat irregularities), acts as a natural blood thinner, and keeps your blood cells from clumping together. Indeed, autopsies of heart attack victims almost *always* find a magnesium deficiency! What's more, patients injected with magnesium *during* a heart attack have a 25% better chance of surviving!

Magnesium is totally safe. Aspirin, on the other hand, has many negative side effects. Even small amounts of aspirin can cause bleeding of the stomach lining—and regular use can lead to peptic ulcers. Regular aspirin use also reduces the body's production of important hormones.

Not only that, but recent studies link aspirin to macular degeneration—the #1 cause of blindness in people over the age of 55!

But the biggest strike against aspirin may come from the very study touting its heart benefits. If you read the study's fine print, you'll find that even though the group taking aspirin had 47% fewer heart attacks, there was no difference in the death rates of the two groups.

That means that death from *other* causes was 47% higher in the aspirin group! SO stop taking that daily aspirin! Stick to magnesium instead. [End quoting]

This sounds logical to me. The elite have lied to us so many times about what is and is not good for us, but in general if they tell us it's good for us, it's probably not.

Aspirin certainly can cause bleeding in the stomach and most people probably do not get enough magnesium so it sounds like something

Red Lentils & Adzuki Beans

Two of the tastiest, most "storable" foods are now available in bulk, 50 lbs. per bag. Prepare and cook them just like pinto beans. Wonderful soup extender and both make super salad/sandwich sprouts.

Adzuki Beans	50-lb. bag	*\$50.
Red Lentils	50-lb. bag	*\$30.

Order From *New Gaia*—Call 800-639-4242

* Plus UPS delivery charge

worth paying attention to. But, don't go overboard on anything.

1,000-MHZ MILESTONE

From *PC MAGAZINE*, 3/24/98: [quoting]
Engineers at IBM's Austin Research Lab recently demonstrated the world's first microprocessor that can run at a whopping 1 billion cycles per second—that's 1 GHz.

The microarchitecture, circuits, and testing techniques resulting from this project will eventually be applied to microprocessors using IBM's recently introduced "copper chip" technology. [End quoting]

PAPER-THIN COMPUTERS

From *PC MAGAZINE*, 3/24/98: [quoting]
Liquid-crystal display (LCD) technology could soon lead to much more than just flat-panel displays. Sharp and Semiconductor Energy Laboratory, both based in Japan, have developed a technology that promises to make the bulky personal computer a thing of the past.

Through a new technique called continuous-grain silicon (CGS), researchers can now build what they call a system-on-panel or a paper-thin computer. The device is essentially a piece of glass that combines a thin-film transistor (TFT) LCD and digital data processing circuits. CGS technology could lead to a variety of compact computing gadgets, such as ultrathin LCD "books", supercompact personal information devices, and giant, ultra-high-resolution LCD panels.

High-performance silicon is key to the development of such devices. In continuous-grain silicon, electrons travel 600 times as fast as they do in the silicon in TFT displays, which results in electrical conductivity that's fast enough for computing devices such as memories and CPUs.

Sharp has big plans for CGS. The company contends that CGS technology will "create a new semiconductor industry that rivals the present industry". Already, Sharp has used CGS to build two prototypes: a high-definition, TV-compatible LCD TFT panel and a 60-inch LCD TFT rear projector. [End quoting]

Sounds like this can be used to enhance many products.

WEST COAST BEACH HEAD WAR CONTINUES

PUBLIC HEARING AT LONG BEACH:

Excerpted from *THE JUBILEE*, Jan./Feb. 1998: [quoting]

Pursuant to the National Environmental Policy Act the Navy is the lead agency for determination of the plan to close the Long Beach Naval Station and Shipyard.

"The purpose of the federal action is to dispose of the Long Beach Naval Station and the Naval Shipyard for reuse in accordance with established procedures for closing and realigning military installations. The purpose and the need for the proposed local action is to reuse Navy property in order to offset the negative socio-economic effects by the base closures."

The Navy will make its Final Determination by April with its Notice of Determination to be issued in May of 1998. According to the

pretended rules the Navy must consider the public comments which are now formally recorded by a stenographer at the hearing.

Navy Captain Toni Heinrichs presided over the hearing assisted by Navy civil service officer Jason Ashman. Based in San Diego, Captain Heinrichs is Vice Commander, Southwest Division Naval Facilities Engineering Command. Standing at the podium the Captain read a prepared, twenty-minute statement while his executive staff stood nearby. An impressive security force surrounded the attendees at intervals of about 20 paces.

Alerted by government officials that attendees were potentially dangerous, the police searched those entering the convention center. Admitting that it was legal to carry such an item, police asked one man to voluntarily remove the pepper spray unit they found in his backpack. He complied with the request.

Each of the so-called alternative plans (variations of the same theme) provide for the COSCO Marine Container Facility. The only acceptable alternative is the "No Action Alternative". This would involve cessation of mission activities and the naval base would essentially be maintained in standby readiness. Although other plans are possible only these plans are offered.

Captain Heinrichs informed the attendees that after the prepared statement individuals could sign up to address the hearing for an allotted 3 minutes. No questions would be accepted and no response would be given. Thus, 125 patriots delivered their three-minute statements in opposition to the federal plan. The hearing ended at about midnight.

Upon hearing the true nature of this nefarious plan the option of silence was abandoned by this writer. After the hearing Captain Heinrichs personally confirmed that he would not deliver the message directed to his renegade Commander-in-Chief but that it was available in the recorded transcript.

Immediately following the government's prepared statement, a parade of politicians and city officials, Chamber of Commerce leaders and international merchants, voiced their joyful approval of the government plan. Avoiding any reference concerning the effect of imports displacing American jobs they extolled their belief that an expanding Marine Container Facility will bring in great revenues and create jobs. It is clear that they consider it a "done deal". [End quoting]

It's probably not a done deal if enough will put forth their objections to this sell-out—very, very quickly.

The elite also thought the OK for this latest bombing of Saddam was a done deal also, BUT, as of this writing, they still haven't gotten their way.

FUMIGANT PROTESTED

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, courtesy of C. Melgren, 1/31/98: [quoting]

Two years after lawmakers met in special session to extend the use of the powerful fumigant methyl bromide, environmentalists Friday accused state regulators of delaying release of health studies on the controversial compound. Residents of Castroville brought a slide show to the Capitol depicting fumigation within yards of homes and schools. [End

quoting]

If you or I spilled an ounce of kerosene on our own property the EPA would try to nail us to the wall.

GLOBAL COOLING

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

Geologist Jack Saures, writing in fall and winter 1997, *21st Century Science & Technology* magazine, quotes Prof. Leona Libby and her husband, inventors of radiocarbon dating, as showing by their research that the world hit its high temperature in 1930 and is now back to the low of 1800. Even though glaciers are growing at high altitudes, the swing is only one degree Celsius. [End quoting]

With all of the instruments that science has I can't believe they can tell the change in temperature of this planet as a whole within many degrees of accuracy. But they can sure try to scare us into doing what they want us to do and that is give them more and more control over us and our properties.

PAYOFFS MAY NOT PAY OFF

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 2/16/98: [quoting]

Asian nations are worried about the scandals drowning President Clinton. One newspaper writes the scandals "could undercut U.S. leadership needed to help dig Asian nations out of their economic crisis". In other words, Congress, many members of which are already unhappy with the "China card" funding of Clinton's re-election, may not want to fund the IMF bailout of banks who gambled heavily on the future of Asian businesses, and now want the taxpayers to make good their losses. [End quoting]

Always the U.S. taxpayer is played as the fool—to pick up the payment for the elite's planned follies.

TERM LIMITS WINNING

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

Four recent court decisions have state term limits on a roll. Lawsuits against them have been defeated in California, Oregon, Michigan and Arkansas. These cases, although decided in U.S. district and appeals courts, do not affect national elections. [End quoting]

WHY TERRORISM?

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

Last year 25 percent of the world's foreign terrorist attacks were anti-U.S., says Joe Reap of the State Department's counterterrorism office. He counted six U.S. deaths, two in Jerusalem and four in Pakistan. Perhaps if we minded our own business... [End quoting]

If the true statistics were known, the situation would probably be much worse!

CAPITALISM SI!

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

The pope's spiritual visit to Cuba netted the communist government of Fidel Castro a cool \$2

billion from media and pilgrims. The biggest bonanza was in charging television networks fees and transmission rights running to six figures each. [End quoting]

The elite know every scam in the book—remember, that with the **help of Satan, they wrote the book.**

PERSONAL FROM THE EDITOR

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 3/2/98: [quoting]

Something very refreshing happened during the third week of February. President Bill Clinton sent his pro-war cheerleaders to Ohio State University. The venue was a “town meeting”; the subject: why we must go to war against Saddam Hussein’s Iraq. What was so refreshing was the reception the administration insiders received.

Take heart; by the reaction, Americans, including today’s college students, aren’t a pack of brainwashed boobs as Clinton & Co. apparently thought they were. So keep fighting. Make those phone calls and write those letters to Congress. Tell your elected officials that you don’t want to start a war. You’re not alone. [End quoting]

AMEN!!

WHITE HOUSE FOLLIES

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, courtesy of C. Melgren, 2/21/98: [quoting]

Network commentators have dismissed Monica Lewinsky as a credible witness because of her penchant for lying.

Lying? Her mentor, the president, whom she seems to have gratified so unselfishly in the White House, years ago was described by Democratic colleague Bob Kerrey of Nebraska as an “accomplished liar”.

William Safire of the *New York Times* wrote, “Hillary (a pillar of probity compared to her husband) is a congenital liar.”

If I must take the word of who is telling the truth, I must believe Jennifer, Paula, Kathleen Willey, Monica, Linda, Judge Hale, et al. [End quoting]

What a world this has become as lying is raised to an accomplished art form.

MEDIA HOAX IN BOSNIA EXPOSED

From *THE JUBILEE*, Jan./Feb. 1998: [quoting]

In August 1992 British newswoman Penny Marshall went to a Serbian refugee camp in Trnopolje. There she took a picture that became a media sensation all over the world. It shows Bosnian Muslims apparently imprisoned behind barbed wire. The picture looks eerily like the pictures of German WW2 concentration camps—and that is how it was spun in the media.

The picture was used with headlines screaming “Belsen 92”, “The Proof”, “Evidence Mounts of Executions and Beatings in Serb-run Camps”. The picture even became evidence at the 1996 International War crimes trial of Bosnian Serb Dusko Tadic. Yet despite the picture, Tadic and other Serbs maintained that the camp was never surrounded by barbed wire; that the refugees came there freely to escape Serbian and Muslim violence; and the refugees

were there of their own free will and could leave any time they wished. The charges against Tadic were eventually dropped when it was discovered that his accuser had lied on several key points and that the lies had been prompted by Serbian government officials. That left the puzzle of how to explain the picture.

Thomas Deichmann, a German journalist, eventually became suspicious of the photographs. He went to Trnopolje with a defense attorney and discovered that the picture had been real but its interpretation had been faked. The Serbians had told the truth. There was never barbed wire around the camp. There was barbed wire around two buildings that housed an electricity generator and the food supply. Penny Marshall went into that area, called the refugees over to the fence then snapped a picture looking out from inside. That picture was used by the UN-backed Bosnian government and its willing accomplices in the media to start an international anti-Serbian hate campaign. It was later used by the American media to drum up support for the Clinton administration when it wanted to send troops to Bosnia. There have been no reports in the major media of Deichmann’s later discovery that the picture was a fake. [End quoting]

The elite use the same techniques and propaganda over and over again, only this time someone took time and effort to check them out.

Thank God there are some still around who

refuse to swallow the elite’s lies.


AN ANGEL IN THE MIDST OF A FIRE

From *ANGELS ON EARTH*, Nov./Dec. 1997, *Guideposts*, 39 Seminary Hill Rd., Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I was in the middle of grocery shopping some years back when out of the blue I got an urge to rush home. I tried to shake it off and find the last few items on my list, but the urge intensified.

Finally I abandoned my cart and drove to our apartment. I found dark, thick smoke billowing from the window. Inside I grabbed my three-month-old son, Brandon, from his crib and handed him to neighbors who had gathered outside. I dashed back in to where my wife, Renee, lay unconscious and carried her to safety.

At the hospital, Renee and I were treated for smoke inhalation while we worried about our son. But when Brandon was examined there was no evidence at all that he’d been exposed to smoke. Only then did I remember what I’d seen when I first burst into the apartment: a column of perfectly clear air stretching from floor to ceiling, surrounding Brandon’s crib. —Scott Molina [End quoting]

Would any of us make it to adulthood without angels protecting us??! 

THE WORD

Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. **Postage is included in tape prices.**

Please send check or money order to: *THE WORD*, P.O. Box 1498, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order tapes are noted by * and are not automatically sent.*

The following is a *partial* list of older items but including all of the most current meeting dates, with the number of tapes **in bold**, in parentheses, and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

8/17/96 (4) “Little Crow”; 8/18/96 (4) & 8/19/96 (3) Teddy from Canada & Commander Hatonn; 8/20/96 (2) Road Tour of Tehachapi; 8/28/96 (4) David Icke; 9/1/96 (3) Norio Hayakawa; 9/8/96 (3) *JUDGEMENT DAY-1995*, a dramatization; 9/22/96 (4) Gary Wean & Field Report From The Clays; 10/6/96 (3) Farrakhan in Canada; 11/2/96 (3); 11/24/96 (2); 12/8/96(2) ;12/29/96(2); 2/19/97(4) David Miller Tapes; 2/23/97(2) Little Crow tape; 3/3-4/97(8) Eustace Mullins & Cort Christie; 3/10/97(2) David Miller Tapes; 3/16/97(5) Farrakhan Speech; 4/2/97(1) Cult Media Blitz; 4/6/97(2); 4/7/97(2) *EXTRA* Interview; 4/8/97(2) Channel 29 Interview; 4/13/97(3) David Icke; 6/1/97(2); 6/22/97(2); 7/20/97(2); 8/15/97(3)*Corporation Lecture ; 8/16/97 to 8/19/97(11) New Year Celebration meeting; 9/21/97(1); 10/19/97(2); 11/9/97(3); Christmas Party and Memorial for our beloved Zita 12/7/97(2); 3/8/98 (3)

Recognizing The Choice Of Good Over Evil

3/4/98 #1 HATONN

ON "HATING" EVIL

It is said that, "We pre-judge what we do not know and we hate what we do not understand."

This is a good observation but doesn't quite fit the circumstance when you begin to know and to understand. "Hate" under any circumstance is a waste of time for usually with hatred comes the desire for some sort of revenge, for you note not that which has not affected you personally. To pre-judge is only one step from being judgmental if you have no knowledge. In both instances it can only pay one handsomely to become INFORMED—then, at the least, you can discern what is and what is not. In either instance you can only deal with that which becomes known or visible.

It is also said that I write on "hate-presenting" topics such as this when learning of the Jews. No, this CANNOT be so for when you know and understand—there is NO ROOM FOR HATRED. There is no reason that man cannot individually GROW up through whatever negative circumstances exist for, once you see, you too can use the methods within the law and within that intent and LAW OF GOD which serves well the GOOD as well as the adversary.

I feel I need to identify a word or two for you who spew "evil" and condemn as "sin" what you observe.

EVIL: That which intentionally pulls yourself or another from the path of goodness and into the breaking of laws, the "use" of another for unrighteous deeds and thoughts and, in general, that which is negative in WRONG ACTIONS, DEED, THOUGHTS.

SIN: An "error". This is usually an error in judgment that allows for misdirection of intent and actions.

You SHOULD abhor evil, recognize sin, and try to pull both into the LIGHT to be judged or discerned, for always either one will be attached to some human or HUMAN entity(s). But JUDGMENT is NOT YOURS TO USE except in the recognition of actions perpetrated. Evil is intentional while usually sin is simply something that IS.

Forgiveness is something which must be limited to parties actually INVOLVED in an action or intent. In other words, YOU cannot forgive Clinton for sending your loved ones off to war—if you don't have a loved one. BUT, YOU DO HAVE A COUNTRY CALLED YOUR "MOTHERLAND" AND, IF HE SENDS CITIZENS OFF TO WAR, YOU ARE INVOLVED, PERSONALLY. HOWEVER, EVERY EFFORT MUST BE MADE TO FIND WORTHY AN ACT OF FORGIVENESS. TO FORGIVE IS SOMETHING THAT IS FOR SELF, NEVER MIND THE OTHER PARTY(S) INVOLVED. TO "RELEASE" AND MOVE

FORWARD REQUIRES FORGIVENESS—BUT NEVER FORGETFULNESS. DO NOT FORGET ANYTHING THAT HAPPENS LEST YOU SIMPLY REPEAT AND REPEAT THE SINS (ERRORS) AND MAKE FORGIVENESS WORTHLESS.

Even if you can't seem to find redeeming graces evident in the Jewish control gained over your own beings, you need to consider, very carefully, your WRONG ATTITUDES ABOUT THE MATTER.

Why do you allow the NEGATIVE attitudes to take over your world? Have you been so warped of mind that you cease to find the glory and creative capability of GOD CREATOR WITHIN SELF? Killing or disposing of your enemy doesn't do anything save warp self. You can use the positive tools and attitudes which allow one to rise strong and tall and thank the perceived "other" for the gifts of laws set forth—THAT ALSO SHELTER YOU and YOURS.

A good example is the use of incorporation (we always use Nevada for privacy) to protect self and assets. This was set forth by the most wealthy to protect themselves and their business from prying eyes and leeching government. USE THESE TOOLS, FRIENDS—PLEASE, USE THESE TOOLS. They are legal and they are NOT AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD. It is INTELLIGENT. Anything that breaks either of the "LAWS" is not intelligent and will end you up in the human's prison if they can arrange it against you.

You will note a surge in the reporting about radical clans as in KKK, Skinheads, etc. These are, at the least, IMMORAL for they are based on hate, inequality, and stupidity. But why all the sudden interest in them? To cause unrest in your dooryards until world foment can be better established to confuse you. ANY VIOLENT ACT AGAINST SELF OR ANOTHER IS IMMORAL—AT THE VERY LEAST IN


JUDGMENT OR DISCERNMENT.

THERE ARE MANY WAYS TO CHANGE THIS CIRCUMSTANCE UPON YOUR WORLD AND TURN ABOUT INTO GOODNESS—BUT YOU MUST FIRST *LEARN AND KNOW WHAT IS THE FUNDAMENTAL TROUBLE OR WRONG INVOLVED. ONLY THEN CAN YOU "FIX" THAT WHICH IS BROKEN OR CORRECT THAT WHICH IS WRONG.*

On the topical Question involved here—learn and you shall prevail in change—in goodness. All can prosper when you KNOW what is taking place. You most surely do not need go forth with your sword and chop off heads—even your own.

PEOPLE HAVE TO BE SHOWN THE *BETTER WAY*. It is a FACT that a person will always move, first, away from pain. Then he will move toward perceived happiness where perceived pain is absent. Killing everybody along the way is not a solution and therefore wars can NEVER be a solution. The BEAST, however, will always grab the seat of power, so you must learn to judge and discern very carefully—and that means PARTICIPATION IN YOUR OWN LIVES.

IMPORTANT, IMPORTANT: GOD DOES NOT GIVE ENERGY TO WRONG. BUT SATAN AND HIS ARMY DOES. RIGHT OR WRONG HAVE EQUAL OPPORTUNITY TO GROW AND BUILD. ONLY GOOD HAS ABILITY TO "CREATE"—WRONG TO DESTROY, CONFUSE, AND MANIPULATE TO SERVE AND SUIT ANOTHER. Human tends to be absorbed by the evil side of disposition while HUMAN retains the capability of creating and replacing that evil with positive energy and goodness.

Goodness is not created to SUFFER! That is a total MISPERCEPTION placed on people through RELIGIONS. Religions are of MAN; Spirituality is of God Creator. You are, in the physical manifestation, of man—therefore your Spirituality must always direct your human being toward LIGHT and Spiritual growth lest you become entrapped in the very thing you claim to detest. But as babies learn to walk, talk and master growth—so too must each come to learn and know what IS and what is wrong that a society becomes unbalanced. The controllers like it as it is without your input—that is why you are kept ignorant and deceived. Do you simply want to wake up and smell the toast and coffee—or do you want to HAVE for self some of that toast and coffee? It is up to you. You cannot be an electrical engineer until you LEARN HOW ELECTRICITY BEHAVES. 



Would you like your newspaper placed in an envelope each week?

Here are the rates for 1 copy of CONTACT, enclosed in an envelope and mailed, within the United States:

- 13 issues — \$40.00
- 26 issues — \$80.00
- 52 issues — \$140.00

The Worldline Heptameron

AN UNCENSORED HISTORY OF OUR ORIGINS AND OVERLORDS

PART V IN A SERIES

*Editor's note: The following continues the new series from Calvin Burgin; as he explains in a footnote, Heptameron means: **Heptameron** (hep-tam'-e-rön): "a book or treatise containing the actions of seven days, in the style of Boccaccio's Decameron or the Heptameron of Queen Margaret of Navarre (1492-1549)."*

2/5/98 CALVIN BURGIN

WHO WAS UENEPHES?

Remember that CHNA was afterwards called Phoinix (*Ency Brit. 11th 21:450*). Uenephes is merely a variant spelling of Phoenicia (or vice versa). According to some, Phoenicia was female. Procopius of Caesarea, *History of the Wars*, Book IV, "The Vandalic War", Chap. X, 12ff (Loeb Class, London, 1916) speaking of the time when Joshua son of Nun led the Israelites into Palestine, says: "Now at that time the whole country along the sea from Sidon as far as the boundaries of Egypt was called Phoenicia. And one king in ancient times held sway over it, as is agreed by all who have written the earliest accounts of the Phoenicians." Our alphabet and our PHONICS came from Phoenicia. UE-NE-PHES is PHE-NES-IA. The capital of Phoenicia was Sidon, who was a son of Canaan. Some records show that the Phoenicians were Red men (the name means "blood red"). "The Canaanite sailors were spoken of as the "red men" on account of their Sunburnt skin" (*Ency. Brit. 11th 21:450*).

A History of Egypt by Petrie, p. 19, says: "by the order of Manetho this king appears as Uenephes in whose time was a great famine and who built the pyramids near Kolkohm or in the Armenian, Kohe." He continues, "this has been supposed to refer to Kakhem, the name of a

district of Saqqara. But, it may well be read as village of Kohe, and refer possibly to Oh, which is now Ayu, which is between Abydos and Azhur. In any case, pyramids are probably a misunderstanding of some other form of building at this age."

You may find this interesting: An old *Edinburgh Encyclopedia*, article "Philology", Sect. 132, said: "The Phoenicians, as is generally known, wrote from right to left, and the old Grecian characters inverted exactly resemble the other." In other words, the original Greek alphabet was Phoenician written backwards (flipped over).

Godfrey Higgins (Vol 1. p. 460) said: "Mr. Bosworth, in his Saxon Grammar, has proved the ancient Greek written from right to left to be nothing but the ancient Phoenician. And Dr. O'Connor in the same book has proved the Phoenician to be Samaritan and Canaanitish. This, added to what I have said above, easily accounts for Kircher's deriving his Greek from Coptic. It is evident both having drawn from the Phoenician, whence must also have come the African Ethiopian. In all my speculations I consider the Hebrew and the Celtic to be but dialects of a common language, or of one another. General Vallancey has completely proved that the old Irish or Celtic is Phoenician—that is, in fact, Hebrew, for they cannot as languages be separated. The same learned writer in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, on Philology, said, 'We have seen a manuscript in the hands of a private person, where the first twelve verses of the *Iliad* are carefully analyzed; and it appears, to our satisfaction, that almost every word may be, and actually is, traced back to a Hebrew, Phoenician, Chaldean, or Egyptian original....'"

In a Hebrew grammar called *Introduction to Biblical Hebrew* by T. O. Lambdin, Lambdin says: "The most prolific branch of the alphabet was the Phoenician, attested in inscriptions from the eleventh century onward. The Hebrews borrowed their script from the Phoenicians in the tenth century BC, and this new 'Hebrew' script, subsequently diverging from the parent Phoenician, was used in various types of inscriptions down to the beginning of the Christian Era. With the exception, however, of the manuscript traditions of the Samaritan sect,

which still employs a form of this genuinely Hebrew script, the old script was replaced, especially in manuscript uses, by a cursive form of the Old Aramaic script, itself a daughter of the parent Phoenician of nearly the same age as the Hebrew" (p. xxii).

THE REIGN OF CUSH

Cush began his reign in Sumer where he ruled for 32 years, then went to Egypt where he reigned with Noah 30 years. In Sumer his people were known as Kish, Kush, Kashshi, Kossae, Kassites. Cush was father of Nimrod (*Gen. 10:8*). Cush's descendants became the Ethiopians (*Unger's Bible Dictionary*, art. "Cush", *Ency. Brit.*, etc.). Nimrod fled to Egypt 60 years after the building of the Tower of Babel, where he reigned 2 years with Cush then ruled in Egypt for 25 more years. Plutarch said that Osiris (Nimrod) fled Egypt (to Italy) after 27 years reign, and ancient tradition says Nimrod was slain by Shem on the 17th day of the month of Tammuz. Cush died at about age 170, while Isis/Semiramis fled to the delta where she hid for 30 years, then appeared with her son Horus. Four years later she installed Horus with her on the throne. Eight years later Horus/Tammuz became supreme ruler, where he reigned for another 31 years, at which time he gave the throne back to Isis/Semiramis while he went back to Babylon and began reigning in Babylon, where he became known as "Gilgamesh". How can Osiris be Nimrod if Horus was Nimrod? Horus claimed to be Nimrod reborn. It is confusing!

Isis installed Usaphais as ruler, who ruled for 20 years. He was followed by Miebhis, who reigned 26 years. The next ruler was Semempses (Semsem), which meant Sem or Shem the Great. Shem (the son of Noah, who was also called Typhon) killed Miebhis. The hieroglyphics depict Shem in Asiatic dress, not Egyptian, and show him as an elderly priest. He was 430 years old at this time! He heard that Noah was approaching death, so he left Egypt about 2019 BC. Noah died 1 year later, 350 years after the Flood. These dates and information come from the Egyptian historian Manetho, the Palermo Stone, the Turin Papyrus, and other ancient records. The information is there, but modern historians want to ignore it! They also put one king ruling after the other, in spite of evidence that some of the kings ruled at the same time (in different areas), so they stretch out Egyptian history to fit their own evolutionary theories.

Cush means black in Hebrew. The Greek name for Cush was "Aethiops" ("Can the Ethiopian change his skin" *Jere. 13:23*). The statues and paintings in Egypt show that some of the earliest rulers of Aegypt and Aethiopia were Black. Cush's son Seba settled Sudan per Josephus. Some went to India and were called the Sibae (later Dravidians) and settled Ceylon. Their god was Siva. I have information on the other sons, but will skip it for now.

Nimrod

WHO WAS GILGAMESH?

Among the tablets found at Nineveh was a tale that came to be known as *The Epic of Gilgamesh*. Let's determine who he was.

This is from *The Ancient Near East* by James B. Pritchard. The "[and the]" symbols will be

Calvin Burgin

404 Gate Tree Lane

Austin, TX 78745

fax: (512) 452-4770

e-mail: wrldline@texas.net

copied from the translation, and means text missing or questionable that has been supplied by the translator. The Epic begins:

“He who saw everything [to the end]s of the land,
[Who all thing’s experienced, [conside]red all!
[...]together [...],
[...] of wisdom, who all things [...].
The [hi]dden he saw, [laid bare] the undisclosed.
He brought report of before the Flood,
Achieved a long journey, weary and [w]orn.
All his toil he engraved on a stone stela.
Of ramparted Uruk the wall he built,
Of hallowed Eanna, the pure sanctuary.
Behold its outer wall, whose cornice is like copper,
Peer at the inner wall, which none can equal!”

The text continues, bragging about laying the bricks for the wall. Here we have the real, true origin of masonry! Gilgamesh was the first mason! (grin).

After a broken part, the text continues: “Two-thirds of him is a god, [one-third of him is human]. The form of his body [...] like a wild ox lofty [...]. The onslaught of his weapons verily has no equal.”

The text tells of Anu and lady Aruru, who created Enkidu, “a double of Anu”. It mentions Nisaba, god of grain, and Sumuqan, god of cattle. The text becomes rather racy in its description of Enkidu’s encounter with a harlot, then says: “O Enkidu, renounce thy presumption! Gilgamesh—of him Shamash is fond: Anu, Enlil, and Ea have broadened his wisdom.” Note that here Enlil and Ea are separate beings. Gilgamesh is called “king of broad-marted Uruk”. He brags that he mates with wives first before their husbands.

It tells of Enkidu and Gilgamesh slaying the monster Humbaba, the Bull of Heaven. The story reads like an R-rated Saturday morning cartoon. “Humbaba”, how’s that for the name of a bad dude. Shamash and Enlil discuss Gilgamesh and Enkidu, as to who should die.

The Epic mentions “Utnapistim, Ubar-Tutu’s son.”

In a column about the Flood, it says:

“Utnapistim said to him, to Gilgamesh:
‘I will reveal to thee, Gilgamesh, a hidden matter
And a secret of the gods will I tell thee:
Shurippak—a city which thou knowest,
[(And) which on Euphrates’ banks] is situate—

That city was ancient, (as were) the gods within it,

When their heart led the great gods to produce the flood.

[There] were Anu, their father,
Valiant Enlil, their counselor,
Ninurta, their assistant,
Ennuge, their inspector of canals.
Ninigku-Ea was also present with them;
Reed-hut, reed-hut! Wall, Wall!
Reed-hut, hearken! Wall, reflect!

Man of Shuruppak, son of Ubar-Tutu, Tear down (this) house, build a ship!...”

It tells of the flood, when the gods (extra-terrestrials) fled to heaven, then says: “On Mount Nisir the ship came to a halt.” It tells of sending out a dove which came back, a swallow was sent

out and it came back, and a raven was sent out and did not come back.

We see from the Epic that Gilgamesh was a mighty hunter and built Uruk. *Genesis 10:8-12*: “And Cush begot Nimrod; he began to be a mighty one in the earth. He was a mighty [tyrant] hunter before [against—6:11] the Lord: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel [Babylon], and Erech [later Uruk, now Warka, one of the two oldest sites known], and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh [“Nineveh” means city of Ninus (Nimrod)] and the city Rehoboth, and Calah [Kalchu, or Nimrod, p. 10, *The Bible as History*, Werner Keller], and Resen between Nineveh and Calah; the same is a great city.” This says that Nimrod was a mighty hunter and built Uruk. Therefore Nimrod must be Gilgamesh.

NIMROD IN MESOPOTAMIA

These early people began to experience great danger from the multiplication of ferocious wild beasts (lions, tigers, elephants, hornets, etc. See *Exodus 23:28-29*), and from aboriginal peoples! Because of the destruction of civilization in the flood, they had only the most primitive of weapons. To overcome this problem, they united under the leadership of a large (10 feet tall according to some records), powerful, Black son of Cush named Nimrod (other records equate Nimrod with Ham). Nimrod was known for his hunting ability, and built the first cities and surrounded them with high walls. He originated the first human governments (after the Flood) and became the first world leader. *Genesis 10:8-12*— “And Cush begot Nimrod; he began to be a mighty one in the earth.”

In order to strengthen his hold upon the people, Nimrod asserted himself as the representative of God on earth. Since the people worshipped the serpent, a disc with a serpent around it was the symbol chosen by Nimrod or his followers to represent his position. Nimrod used fire to represent the sun and commenced fire-worship (Johan Clericus, Book ii, p. 199). The sun, originally a symbol of the God of Light, became the symbol adopted by the priests of Satan. *Revelation 12:3, 14, 9 [sic]* identifies the fire-breathing dragon as a serpent and as Satan. Nimrod became the Bol-Khan, Priest of Baal (“Baal” means “lord”) and Satan’s earthly representative. In this religion, women would have sex with the representative of god (the priest). The child resulting from this union was known as the son of god. This seed of the woman/son of god was sacred to god and was to be sacrificed to the god. The Khan of Baal would eat part of the sacrifice—this gave rise to our word Khan-Baal or cannibal. According to the story, from the very beginning, after Adam and Eve had sinned, God taught that as a result of sin, a seed of the woman would be born of God and would die for the sins of the world (*Gen. 3:15*). Nimrod, and later Tammuz (“Nimrod reborn”) claimed to be this saviour.

WHAT HAPPENED AT THE TOWER OF BABEL?

Notice what happened at Babylon. *Genesis 11 (Scofield King James version)*: “And the whole earth was of one language, and of one

speech. And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. And they said one to another, Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime [bitumen] had they for mortar. And they said, Come, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. And the Lord said, Behold, the people are one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be withheld from them, which they have imagined to do. Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another’s speech. So the Lord scattered them abroad from there upon the face of all the earth: and they ceased building the city. Therefore is the name of it called Babel, because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth; and from there did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.”

Valleius Paterculus, an ancient Roman writer, quoting Aemilius Sura (*Roman History*, Book I, Section VI), said, “Between this time [when Rome conquered Philip, king of Macedonia] and the beginning of the reign of Ninus [Nimrod] king of the Assyrians, who was the first to hold world power, lies an interval of 1995 years.”

Philip was conquered in 197 BC. Nimrod, therefore, began his reign in 2192 BC. He jointly ruled with his father Cush for 62 years, according to Julius Africanus. So the overthrow of Babylon would have been 2254 BC, and the building of it would have been 2256-2254 BC.

THE CHINESE CONFIRMATION OF BABEL

The Chinese are the only people who have an unbroken written record of their history going all the way back to Babel. According to the “Annals of the Bamboo Books”, *The Chinese Classics*, translated by James Legge, Vol. III, part I, p. 114-115, first published in 1865, the Chinese date the beginning of their history 2254 BC. They say their first king was Black, his eyes shone with “double brightness”, and called him Shun, and his father was Chusou or Kusou [Cush]. His mother was the “Queen Mother of the West”. The son of Cush that came to power in 2254 was Nimrod.

Another book of Chinese history is *The Chinese Heritage* by K. C. Wu, copyright 1982, by Crown Publishers. It tells of 9 rulers on page 61: Louzu, the Yellow Emperor; Changyi; Gaoyang (Also called Zhuaxu, but if you count him, this makes 10); Qiongchan; Jingkang; Goumang; Qiaoniu; Gusou [Cush]; and Shun [Nimrod] who reigned 2255-2208 BC, who was the brother or cousin of Gun, father of Yu who reigned 2205-2198 BC. Yu wrote a book called *The Canon of Yu* that said: “The deluge assailed the heavens, and in its vast expanse encompassed the mountains, and overtopped the hills....” The early records (they changed their story later) said that Shun was a Black foreigner. Shun reigned for 50 years, 2254-2204 (some authors incorrectly pre-date these years into the December of the preceding year, thus the 2255 above). Then the Chinese gained their independence and began the Hsia Dynasty in 2204. It governed until 1765 until the Shang (Yin) Dynasty. Ch’en T’ang ruled for 13 years from 1765-1752 and during his

reign China suffered from a seven-year famine shortly before the one in Egypt (Jackson's *Chronology of Most Ancient Nations*, Vol. II, p. 455). I have the king lists and dynasties unbroken down to 256 BC, at which time the line can be continued by consulting *The Year Names of China and Japan* by P. M. Susuki. *The Chinese Heritage* tells (p. 66) that during the time of Yao (ruled before Shun in a branch line) who ruled 2357-2258, Yao "...had four ministers, brothers from two families, stationed in the limits of the four directions of the empire, each with a specific instruction to keep watch on a particular star at his post in order to determine the equinoxes and solstices the better." The length of the year and the position of the stars had recently changed—in other words, the earth's orbit had changed. Dr. W. H. Medhursts, a 19th-century sinologist, studied the Chinese astronomical records and confirmed the dating. Legge, who translated the Chinese *Book of History*, said: "Referring to Chinese records, we find that Yaou's reign closed 2254 years before Christ..." Page 69 of *The Chinese Heritage* says: "For sometime during Yao's reign the Great Flood occurred." According to the *Bible* and other records, what actually occurred at that time was the Tower of Babel event. According to the Chinese records, Yao put Gun [Cush, descendant of Cain, also called Gu and Gusou] in charge of controlling the Flood. On page 70 it tells that he was called a "Son of Gun" because he was like his father who was stupid and contumelious.

The dating indicates Cush and Nimrod, but the stories sound like they are talking about Noah and Shem. Page 76 says Yao was co-emperor with Shun [possibly Shem?] who actually issued the decrees in the name of Yao. Others stories in the Mediterranean say that Shem issued decrees in the name of Noah. Yao is a name universally used in stories of many countries for the leader of the survivors of the Flood, the god of the Flood, etc. I suspect the Chinese have the dates correct but have their Flood and Tower of Babel stories mixed together.

Velikovskiy gathered proof that the earth's orbit changed. He also quotes Emperor Yaou of China, who sent out representatives to learn anew where the four directions were. Catastrophes had occurred, so that the people no longer knew the directions or the seasons. Velikovskiy said that in *The Shoo-king*, it tells: "Thereupon Yaou commanded He and Ho, in reverent accordance with the wide heavens, to calculate and delineate the movements and appearances of the sun, the moon, the stars, and the zodiacal spaces; and to deliver respectfully the seasons to the people."

Not only did earth's orbit change, but believe it or not, the earth actually flipped over—in other words sunrise and sunset were now opposite to where they were before. That is, if you want to believe the written eyewitness accounts.

Here is a quote from Time-Life Books, *Feats and Wisdom of the Ancients*, p. 15: "The *T'ung Shu*—or *Book of Myriad Things*—is almost certainly the world's oldest continuously published book. Now called an almanac, it started as China's imperial astronomical calendar more than 4,000 years ago, reputedly under the aegis of the emperor Yao....By the time it was available in printed form in the ninth century AD, the calendar had taken on the characteristics of agricultural aid and farmer's almanac... Still influential, the almanac continues to sell more

than one million copies every year." The almanac was started because of the earth shifting in orbit!

Herodotus, Bk. ii, 142, consulted the Egyptian priests and learned that since Egypt became a kingdom, "four times in this period (so they told me) the sun rose contrary to his wont; twice he rose where he now sets, and twice he set where he now rises."

Modern science has proven that the earth has had numerous axis shifts in the past, although modern science does not like to admit that some of those shifts have been within recorded history. In fact the last time the earth's poles shifted positions was about 750 BC, according to Velikovskiy.

Papyrus Harris tells of a time when "the south becomes north, and the Earth turns over."

Ipuwer wrote "the land turns round [over] as does a potter's wheel" and "Earth turned upside down."

The *Ermitage Papyrus* (Leningrad, 1116b recto) tells of a catastrophe that turned "the land upside down; happens which never (yet) happened."

Pyramid texts tell of a sun that "ceased to live in the Occident, and shines, a new one, in the Orient."

The tomb of Senmut, architect of Egyptian Queen Hatshepsut, has a panel on the ceiling showing the zodiac in "a reversed orientation" of the southern sky. That sky cannot be seen from Egypt, unless Egypt were in the Southern Hemisphere at the time.

Plato wrote, in *The Statesman*, "I mean the change in the rising and setting of the sun and the other heavenly bodies, how in those times they used to set in the quarter where they now rise, and used to rise where they now set...the god at the time of the quarrel, you recall, changed all that to the present system as a testimony in favor of Atreus." He also wrote: "At certain periods the universe has its present circular motion, and at other periods it revolves in the reverse direction.... Of all the changes which take place in the heavens this reversal is the greatest and most complete."

Sophocles wrote: "Zeus...changed the course of the sun, causing it to rise in the east and not in the west." Other Greek writers telling of this include Euripides, Strabo, Seneca, Aristotle, etc.

Other writers, of Ugarit, China, Mexico, Eskimos of Greenland, Arabia, etc., all tell about these sun reversals. The *Koran* speaks of "two easts and two wests".

Exodus 12:12: "This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you." According to this Biblical story, God had to point out the new seasons to Moses, and as a result the Israelites ended up with two calendars, one with the first month in the spring (our March-April) and the other with the first month in the fall (our September-October). Scholars now call them the "sacred" year and the "civil" year.

Daniel 2:19: "Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision.... 21: And He (God) changeth the times and the seasons...."

The Egyptians called Arabia "Erev", from which the word Arabia comes. Erev means the evening land, the land of the setting Sun. But Arabia is east of Egypt! At the time Arabia was named, the sun set in the East! Some writers have said that Arabia was named from the viewpoint of Babylon. They had better look at

their map; in no way is Arabia west of Babylon and could not be the land of the setting sun from Babylon's viewpoint.

Another excellent book is Jurgen Spanuth's *Atlantis of the North* published in Britain in 1979. In this work, Spanuth collects much more evidence of earth's encounter with a comet and says that it was this encounter that caused the destruction of Atlantis.

When the languages were confused, Nimrod became the Baal of the Phoenicians, the Marduk of the Babylonians, the Tammuz of the Semites, the Osiris of the Egyptians, the Shun of the Chinese, etc. Later he or Tammuz became known as Zoroaster and founded Zoroastrianism. The word "Zoroaster" means "seed of the woman", or specifically the "seed" (zoro or zero, the round egg) of the Goddess Aster or Easter. It means the egg of Easter or the Easter egg. "Christians" still blindly worship the trinity of Nimrod/Tammuz/Ishtar with their Easter ceremony, Easter eggs, etc. Aster/Ishtar/Easter was represented by the Morning and Evening Star, that is, Venus, and "astronomy", "asteroids", and the "asterisk" (*) all trace back to her name. The word "star" is merely a contraction of "Ishtar" or "Easter", and that is why it is placed on top of the Christmas tree, etc.

A book called *A History of The Orient* by G. Nye Steiger, H. Otley Beyer and Conrado Benitez, Ginn And Company, 1926, says (p. 13): "Chinese myths and legends go back thousands of years before the beginning of what may be called history; but the assumption of the imperial title by Yao in 2356? BC brings us at least to the threshold of historic times.... Yao and his immediate successor, Shun, are described in the Shu King (the "Book of History") as perfect rulers; but the length assigned to their reigns makes it impossible for us to accept the accounts as authentic history. Yao had chosen as his successor the most capable man in the country, one who was not related to him. Shun, following this wise example, chose Yu to succeed him as emperor. With Yu, however, the imperial title became hereditary; for nearly four-and-a-half centuries after his accession, in 2205? BC, the throne was occupied by Yu and his descendants."

ONE LANGUAGE BEFORE BABEL, OR MANY?

Genesis 10:5, 20, 31 says that each tribe had its own language, and says there were many languages. Yet LATER *Genesis 11* says the whole earth used the same language! This has confused some, but archaeology has revealed that indeed each tribe or nation had its own language, but there was also an international language in use between nations! Cyrus Gordon, director of the Center of Ebla Research at New York University, said, "Sumerian, the international written language of the Near East, appears to be the lingua franca [lingua franca—"any language serving as a medium of communication between different peoples", *Concise English Dictionary*] in the story of Babel" (*Science Digest*, June 1982, p. 21). In other words, each nation had its own language, and in addition they had interpreters who understood Sumerian, the language that was apparently used before the Flood and by Noah. When nations with different languages wanted to communicate with each other, they used Sumerian. Somehow, at the Tower of Babel incident, God removed their ability to use

Sumerian, perhaps by simply killing the interpreters. These gods were a bloody lot, according to the documents (including the *Bible*).

Josephus (*Ant.* I, IV, 3), speaking of the trouble at the Tower of Babel, quotes Hestaeius, "Such of the priests [interpreters] as were saved, took the sacred vessels of Jupiter Enyalius, and came to Shinar of Babylonia." This means that some of the priests were NOT saved. Think about what I am saying here. GOD DID NOT CONFUSE THE LANGUAGES AT THE TOWER OF BABEL. There were already various languages in use according to *Genesis 10*. However, the different groups communicated with each other in Sumerian, through interpreters. At the Tower of Babel incident, God had most of the interpreters killed. By the way, "Babel" means "Gate of God", not "confusion" as is generally taught. *Genesis 11:9* should read "Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did THERE confound the language of all..." with emphasis on "there" and not on "confound". The Jews made a pun from this with the Hebrew word "balal" which means "to confuse", and this has confused the meaning.

While we are on the subject, I want to bring to your notice something. According to Biblical figures, building the Tower of Babel was 2256-2254 BC. The Flood was 2318 BC. The wives of old Shem, Ham, and Japheth must have had at least 3 litters of kids per year in order to produce all those nations (and languages) that came into existence in those 64 years, from the Flood when all mankind was destroyed, to Babel. How did they have time to build all those cities and towers? If you can figure it out (while maintaining that the *Bible* is literally true, of course), let me know.

THE ST. PETER'S INTERPRETERS

Bryant, in *Ancient Mythology*, vol. 1, p. 354, says: "Not only the gods, the Hierophantae [special priests], in most temples; and those priests in particular, who were occupied in the celebration of mysteries, were styled PATRES...PATRE was undoubtedly a religious term...the same as PATOR and PATORA." The ancient gods of Nimrod's religion, their priests, and their temples, all were called PATRES, PATORAS, PETORS or PETERS. Each spelling is correct, as vowels were not written in Semitic. In *Genesis 41:8*, the word "interpret" is the Hebrew word "P-T-R". Davidson's *Hebrew Lexicon* says that the Hebrew "PTR" means "to interpret" or "interpretation" (p. 638; also see Brown, Driver, Briggs, p. 837; and Gesenius, p. 877 and p. 843). Bryant says "the term always related to oracle interpretation" (p. 308) and "The word pater, when used in the religious addresses of the Greeks and Romans, meant not, as supposed, a father or parent; but related to the divine influence of the Deity, called by the people of the East, Pator" (p. 353).

The English word "father" comes from "vater" or "pater" and now means parent, but originally the head of the household was also the chief priest of the household, and was called the "pater" or "peter". He was the one who interpreted the mysteries of the religion. Lucilius (*Lucilli Fragments*) says that Neptune, Liber, Saturn, Mars, Janus and Quirinus were Paters, that is, gods of Peter-rank. Gladstone, *Homer and the Homeric Age*, vol. 1, p. 287, shows that Ju-Peter (Jupiter) was the Roman way of saying Zeus-

Peter, the chief Greek god (Zeus from Deus or Dios, god). Peter came to mean a high ranking god, and applied to their priests. The priests carried a "petaurum" in their hands to represent the god (Bryant, p. 356). This "petaurum" was a carved replica of an erect phallus with testicles attached—the god was often represented in the form of a phallus, and to this day the phallus is called a "peter". Bryant, p. 358, says that on many occasions this idol took the form of an upright pole or stake and these stone phallic pillars became the sacred peters that can be found all over the ancient world. "The term Petra came at length to signify any rock or stone.... But in the first ages it was always taken in a religious sense; and related to the shrines of Osiris, or the Sun (Baal), and to other oracles which were supposed to be exhibited" (p. 359).

Numbers 23; 22:4-5 tells that Balaam was called to prophesy against Israel, and *Deut. 23:4* says that this false prophet Balaam had been called from "Pethor of Mesopotamia", that is, from the Peter of Mesopotamia. A. Jones, *Proper Names of the Old Testament*, p.296, says Pethor was a sacred high place "where there was an oracular temple, and hence called Pethor, and Pethora, which meant, place of INTERPRETATION, or oracular temple. Here was, no doubt, a college of priests of whom Balaam had been appointed chief Patora." Here was the original St. Peter's Church! The term "Balaam" in Semitic meant "Conqueror of the People", one of Nimrod's names. The Greeks called Nimrod "Nicolaus," which also meant "Conqueror of the People". Our term "St. Nicolaus" (Santa Claus is a corrupted version of St. Nicolaus) traces back to Nimrod. *McClintock and Strong's Encyclopedia*, vol. 1, p. 621, says, "The sect of the Nicolaitanes is described as following the doctrine or teaching of Balaam—and it appears not improbable that this name is employed symbolically, as NICOLAUS is equivalent in meaning to BALAAM."

Josephus (*Ant. IV, 6, 2*), says, "Balaam, who lived by the Euphrates, and was the greatest of the prophets of that time"—he was the successor to Nimrod, the Pontifex Maximus of the pagan world of that time, headquartered at "Peter on the Euphrates", the original St. Peter's church! Virgil, writing in the first century, *The Aenid*, tells of Aeneas' sacred task of bringing the gods of Asia to Italy. *Classical Manual*, p.592, shows Virgil said that these deities were the Patrii of Asia. We see that in Nimrod's religion, the chief priests were called "Peters".

DYNASTY OF CUSH (KISH)

In Mesopotamia, the first city to be built was the city of Kish (Cush or Kush). Next they started building Babylon, but failed ("they left off to build the city"—*Genesis 11:8*). Next Nimrod built Erech (Uruk), then Accad and Calneh. The *Sumerian King List* by Thorkild Jacobsen lists the first rulers of the Dynasty of Uruk.

The first ruler was Mes-kiag-gasher, son of Utu. He was high priest and king, who traveled to the sea and mountains beyond, and ruled 325 years. Mes-kiag-gasher was thus probably the Sumerian name of Shem! Utu was the God who warned Noah of the Flood. Shem traveled all around the Mediterranean trying to put down Nimrod's government and installing/establishing new governments. He lived 502 years after the Flood. Shem had a son named Asshur, and we

can see this in the name Mes-kiag-gasher.

The second ruler was En-mer-kar, perhaps the Biblical Asshur. Asshur helped Nimrod build Nineveh, Rehoboth, and Calah (*Gen. 10:11*). The land of Assyria or Asshur was also Nimrod's land (*Micah 5:6*). They worked together, father and son.

Next was Lugal-banda, "little king", who ruled 60 years. He was followed by Dumu-zi (Tammuz I).

Dumu-zi was followed by Gilgamesh (Tammuz II, Horus, Ninyas). He was followed by Ur-lugal (some say Amraphel, who dies in Abram's 78th year), who ruled for 30 years. *Jasher 27:2*: "And Nimrod king of Babel, the same was Amraphel..." However, THIS NIMROD was contemporary with Abraham and was slain by Esau (verse 7). Nimrod appears to be a title more than a name. There follow 6 more kings in the list, who ruled a total of 110 years. Dynasty I ends in the year 1828 BC, the year "the Assyrian kings succeeded in the Babylonian Empire, and thenceforth Babylonia and Chaldea became a part of the Assyrian Empire"—p.237, Jackson's *Chronological Antiquities*.

The spread of Nimrod's religion and government was not stopped by his death. Nimrod had a wife named Inanna (Semiramis, Ishtar) who was even more cunning and ambitious than he was. "Though the death of her husband has given a rude shock to her power, yet her resolution and unbounded ambition were in nowise checked. On the contrary, her ambition took a higher flight. In life her husband had been honored as a hero; in death she will have him worshipped as a god, yea, as the woman's promised Seed [Jesus, *Genesis 3:15*]...who was destined to bruise the serpent's head and Who, in doing so, was to have His own heel bruised. The patriarchs, and ancient world in general, were perfectly acquainted with the grand primeval promise of Eden. They knew right well that the bruising of the heel of the promised seed implied His death and that the curse could be removed from the world only by the death of the grand Deliverer" (*Hislop*, pp. 58-60).

When news of Nimrod's death spread, there was much weeping and lamenting, especially among the women, as Nimrod was very well liked. The occasion of weeping over Nimrod's death became an annual event which spread all over the world, and has carried down into modern times as Ash Wednesday, the beginning of Lent.

Sex-Worship Religion

TAMMUZ

Although Nimrod was dead, Inanna (Semiramis) was not defeated. "Semiramis gained glory from her dead and deified husband; and in course of time both of them, under the names of Rhea and Nin, or 'Goddess-Mother and Son', were worshipped with an enthusiasm that was incredible, and their images were everywhere set up and adored. Wherever the negro aspect of Nimrod was found an obstacle to his worship, this was very easily obviated. According to the Chaldean doctrine of the transmigration of souls, all that was needful was just to teach that Ninus [Nimrod] had reappeared in the person of a posthumous son, of a fair complexion, supernaturally borne by his widowed wife after the father had gone to glory.... In Egypt the fair


Horus, the son of the Black Osiris, who was the favorite object of worship, in the arms of the goddess Isis, was said to have been miraculously born in consequence of a connection, on the part of that goddess, with Osiris after his death....” (*Hislop*, p. 69). In other words, Semiramis claimed that one of her illegitimate sons was Nimrod miraculously reborn without a physical father. The son was named Tammuz. In Egypt he was called Horus. In Hebrew, “Adonai” means Lord. Tammuz was called “Adonis”, that is, “Lord”, by the Greeks. The word ADONIS traces back to the Egyptian word ATEN or ATON or ADON, the Supreme God promoted by Akhnaton/Ikhnaton. Adonis is simply Aton with the Greek terminus. Many of the settlers of Greece came from Egypt. Sir E. A. Wallis Budge points out that there is no “e” in the Egyptian alphabet, but it is often used make it easier for English speakers (*Egyptian Language, Easy Lessons in Egyptian Hieroglyphics* by Sir E. A. Wallis Budge, p. 35, Dover Books.). It also is confusing. ATEN is actually not a proper translation.

According to the teaching of Semiramis, Tammuz was born by a miracle out of an evergreen tree (in Egypt, where there were no evergreen trees, the palm tree was substituted, and in Northern Europe, both the evergreen and the oak tree were used). This was the origin of the Christmas tree associated with the Christ-child, the sacred Yule log, the sacred oaks (Charter Oaks, Treaty Oaks, etc.) under which many of our founding fathers signed treaties, etc. When an army soldier gets an advanced award, he is awarded a medal “with oak-leaf cluster”, heralding back to when the oak was sacred. Today we even “knock on wood” to invoke the sacred spirit of the tree for our good luck.

The mother marrying the son is a common subject in the ancient stories, such as the story of Oedipus. Immanuel Velikovsky discussed this at length in his book *Oedipus And Akhnaton*, showing that the Greek Oedipus story was probably copied from Akhnaton at Thebes in Egypt. He said of Akhnaton, “He was thus a forerunner of Mosaic monotheism” and noticed that some of Akhnaton’s hymns to Aton were surprisingly similar to Biblical psalms, the obvious inference being that the later Biblical psalms may have been copied from the older Egyptian hymns.

INANNA
(SEMIRAMIS, ISHTAR, EASTER)

Semiramis increased one dimension to Nimrod’s religion, which was to have a profound influence on the world’s societies for all time, by adding sex-worship to the religion! “Pagan religious rites generally ended in open sex orgies” (B. Z Goldberg, *The Sacred Fire*, p.26). She had illegitimate children which she claimed were gods reborn. She married her sons in the various stories.

[To be continued.] 

Minister Louis Farrakhan

On Defeating World “Serpent”

3/5/98 #1 HATONN

UNDERSTANDING IS EASY—
IF—YOU KNOW THE FACTS

Sometimes you truly do have to walk, or fall down, in that Valley of Shadows before you stop long enough to look around and see and hear.

I look for *anything* and *everything* that will help you to see and understand what is taking place. That must come from seeing what has TAKEN PLACE. You CANNOT live again in what is past—but you MUST KNOW what is historical past—IN TRUTH—or you are destined to be enslaved.

The Elite One World Order (under “their” rule, of course) have been around since the days of the very beginning of history as you might recognize it and, as hard as it may be to swallow—they ARE the very ones who came forth calling themselves the Serpent People. They took on the sham of nationalities, races, creeds, religions, and other ingratiating personalities to enable them to take on control of the world. A BIG Plan? Oh yes, a very big plan.

God, on the other hand, gave you LIFE in physical form that you might experience, grow, and BECOME what you would or what you will. Free-will choices were your gift of gifts. You would choose your pathway without force or coercion for it would determine what later you would come to be. Just as Mr. Ford created his automobile, God created YOU. Flimsy example? No, for Mr. Ford could not determine what his car would go forth and do or be. It could become a family freedom vehicle or a DEATH WEAPON. God offers you the opportunity to be a freedom vehicle or a DEATH WEAPON. BUT, now you have a burden of the vehicle having its manual direction-finder replaced by a guided missile system with warheads of destruction.

And worse, the top level echelon (hierarchy) of the Adversary’s team is located in what was once considered (although it wasn’t) the “Land of the Free”—as world puller and pusher. The WAR mongers with the most power are settled into America and these days you can SEE what is taking place in chaos and determined push for war against the most helpless of people half a world distant. And YOU bow to them, push them to kill—but you will find it is YOU and THOSE OF YOURS who will kill and maim—not the ones who order the bloodshed. THEY DO NOT GO FIGHT—IF THEY GO, THEY SELL OUT.

Even George Bush, as a pilot—bailed out and left his crew to DIE. He has now been called a hero. Senator McCain of the Keating Five criminals—was a prisoner of war—who

SOLD OUT HIS FELLOW PRISONERS. He is now called a war hero.

There are only TWO groups of people according to these High Rollers: Jews (a coined term meaning very little) and Gentiles (everyone who is not a Jew). This means, people, that there is no singular race, religion, creed or color for EITHER GROUPING.

I am not here to speak of religions except in a most impolite manner. Religions are of MAN and they have destroyed more souls than any other one weapon ever taken up AGAINST MANKIND. The most outrageously absurd things are told to you, on faith, which can only deposit you in a death trap. You cannot, for instance, in physical form—sit atop a cloud—nor can you live in the belly of a whale for days without being digested or dying for lack of oxygen—in the physical form. Noah COULD NOT have had two of every animal aboard his boat—for he could only reach out to a very, very limited space and time in his experience. So, the examples are good parables and partial truths for examples, but they are written now to fool you-the-people all the time if possible.

GOD THE CREATOR CREATED THAT WHICH FITS INTO ANY CATEGORY ON YOUR PLACE—SO, ARE YOU MORE EQUAL IN HIS CREATIONS THAN YOUR BROTHER IN DEEPEST AFRICA? ARE YOU, AS A JEW, BETTER OR MORE PRECIOUS IN HIS SIGHT THAN THE NATIVE AMERICAN OF THE ORIGINAL TRIBES? IS AN ISLAMIC BROTHER MORE IMPORTANT TO GOD IN HIS CREATION THAN A HINDU—HOW ABOUT A CHRISTIAN WHO ONLY BELIEVES UPON THE BLOOD OF A MAN RE-LABELED JESUS?

DO YOU ASK GOD TO BLESS YOUR ACTIONS BECAUSE THEY ARE CORRECT OR DO YOU JUST WANT TO WIN YOUR WAY? THINK ABOUT THESE THINGS FOR TIME IS RUNNING OUT FOR THE CHOOSING. GOD ALLOWS ETERNITY, BUT THE WORLD IS IN TROUBLE AND YOU EXPERIENCE AT THIS MOMENT, IF YOU ARE READING THIS, THE WORLD OF PHYSICAL PRESENTATION.

Great leaders come and, if they listen to me at all—they have no bone to pick with me. GOD DID NOT CREATE INEQUALITY—MAN PRODUCED THAT TO SET HIMSELF ABOVE ANOTHER. I take no note of religious relationships other than to notice them as being unfair, pretentious, bigoted and money-gathering—as expressed. I only SEE and HEAR that which is Spirituality of “A” man or woman and listen to the wisdom of the child—until the adults ruin his precious all-knowing mind. But I do recognize that the worst offenders to the word of God are the FALSE TEACHERS who present

**YOU MAY SUBSCRIBE
TO CONTACT BY
CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

as total hypocrites and adorn themselves in robes indicating status when the most believable servant of God unto His people is the most humble and non-pretentious. This too, however, is a way to get past the “guards” and within the circle of hearing. For, you are people of the LIE. When you turn about and become PEOPLE LIVING WITHIN TRUTH—magnificent freedom will be yours.

But, how do you do it? FIRST YOU LEARN UNTIL YOU KNOW! THE REST WILL FOLLOW LIKE THE BABY LAMBS TO THEIR MOTHERS. Evil takes the lamb and causes it to believe and then slaughters it. TRUTH PROTECTS WITH ITS LIFE OF WHICH THERE IS NOTHING GREATER!

I don't care what you call ME—No-Name (pronounced Noname) is fine, better, best—for you have no distraction to the Truth you receive. Certainly you don't want to trip around after my typist for she has a load of her own to carry.

One GOD, without intermediaries save truth-bringers, is all you really have, so don't be fooled by the great trappings or temples or those who claim authority and above-and-beyond status. YOU JUST HAVE GOD—AND YOU! EVERYTHING ELSE IS “SOMETHING” ELSE. AND, MOREOVER, YOU HAVE WHAT “IS” AND RARELY WHAT YOU JUST “WISH” IT TO BE. TO BE PERFECTION REQUIRES YOU TAKE RESPONSIBILITY AND CREATE A BETTER “IS”.

I do not care which man you choose upon which to place your “faith” for, if it is NOT GOD CREATOR—it has no meaning except what YOU give it. And, frightening as it may be to you—GOD WILL ONLY HAVE THE PLACE IN YOUR LIFE PHYSICAL—THAT YOU GIVE UNTO HIM. GOD IS NOT AN INTRUDER—HE WAITS FOR AN INVITATION. AND YOU WHO CALL HIM TO WIN WARS, EXCEPT TO NEGATE THEM IN PEACE, ARE WAR-MONGERS AND YOU MAY “WIN” BUT YOUR SOUL WILL LOSE THE RACE. YOU CAN BE AMONG THE HUMANOID “humans” or you can be among the HUMans (Higher Universal MAN). Are you going to live in the radiance reflected from the ONE LIGHT OF LIFE or are you going to grovel in the slime of the mud-pots and blood-cups of man's basest self? Only you can choose and, in these times of decision—your choice must be made clearly, for the middle of the roadway or on the fence is no longer a third choice. YOU ARE JUDGED BY YOUR ACTIONS, AND INDECISIONS ARE AS OBVIOUS AS BLOWING UP BUILDINGS OR FALLING ON YOUR KNEES BEFORE SOME ASSUMED HIGHER PERSON OR BEING. GOD DOES NOT WANT YOU ON YOUR KNEES—HE WANTS YOU ON YOUR FEET MOVING TOWARD THE GREATNESS AND PERFECTION YOU WERE CREATED TO BE.

God never leaves you, and if you are wasting time sitting on your backsides or being on your knees—HE MUST BE ON HIS KNEES OR BACKSIDE TRYING TO DRAG YOU AND OTHERS ALONG INTO REALIZATION OF THE TRUTH OF IT. All of us sitting and doing nothing causes God to have to piddle around with us—so let's get on with learning TRUTH and then we will KNOW what to do to repair that which we carelessly have damaged.

We just had a friend of mankind make a

very long journey around the globe while even his citizenship within the U.S.A. is threatened—TO FIND TRUTH IN VISITATION. All have no way and could not gain audience as can this man who is willing to lead and share and speak Truth in spite of the threats and assaults, and therefore, when he speaks we must learn to listen and discern for ourselves. We do not set him up as a Messiah in that “saviour” sense of the word definition. We listen to a man who tries to bring Truth and express what he perceives while expecting his audience to have WISDOM in the receiving. And, NO, he is not the only one—but he is “a” one willing to share. Never mind what he wears to show respect to Allah or Aton—LISTEN TO WHAT HE SAYS. It is YOUR wisdom that is at stake here—not a speaker's.

I have been sent an article from *The Final Call*, March 3, 1998 that is worthy of reproduction and distraction because it deals with RIGHT NOW, RIGHT HERE, and YOU. It needs no further commentary and it matters not what YOU call God.

[QUOTING:]

**TO DEFEAT THE WORLD
SERPENT, GOD DEMANDS:
A NATION OF
RIGHTEOUSNESS**

MINISTER LOUIS FARRAKHAN

Editor's note: The following text is excerpted from a message delivered by the Honorable Minister Louis Farrakhan on Feb. 22 during the observance of Saviours' Day 1998 in Chicago, IL. The full context of the speech is available on audio and video tape.

[H: OK, listen up for the very first speaking is far more true than any of you want to believe.]

**BELIEVE IT OR NOT,
THE WORLD SERPENT,
THE HEAD OF IT,
IS RIGHT IN AMERICA.**

**AMERICA IS AT THE TOP OF THE
PYRAMID, AND WHOEVER CAN
CONTROL AMERICA WILL
CONTROL THE WORLD.**

**WHAT IS HAPPENING TO
AMERICA?**

In the Name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful.

What is Islam? The Honorable Elijah Muhammad said to us that, Islam is the *Sun* of law and truth. He said, Islam is everything in the universe—Islam is Freedom, Justice and Equality. He said, Islam is that which was taught by all the prophets of God. Islam is the means by which men and women enter into complete peace with God. Islam dignifies. Islam civilizes. Islam brings man and woman into Perfect Union with God. Islam is access to power. Islam is the basis for building a world that will never see an end.

[H: I hope that you will see meaning in this as “Islam” is a word denoting an ideal, a state of being in CHRIST, if you will. It bears, further, a label of a “religion”, but so too does “Christianity”. The reality of the

expressions are reflected in the individual being as to whether or not you are Islam-ic, Christ-ian, Buddha-ist, Bahai-an, Tao-ist or whatever you chose as your label. So if you believe ONLY in the man “Jesus”, be careful—for you will be sold a bill of goods of unworthiness. I keep telling you that “Jesus” was NOT “Christ's” name as you would call it. But I remind you again and again, it matters not what you call a person for it is the energy, the intent, the Truth of that which is within which blesses or deceives. You can call me Sam or Joe if you wish—for I know the difference, and INTENT WITHIN is the name of God's game.]

If this is Islam, then why haven't I heard of it before? And what does it mean? The word Islam, in terms of language, is a gerund; and a gerund is a verbal noun. *Islam is the name of a religious system that demands action on the basis of belief.* Islam is peace and contentment of mind. I hope that I have not offended you who say you are a Christian, Hindu, Buddhist, Bahai, Confucionist, Taoist, Believer in Jesus Christ, Moses, David, Solomon, Ibrahim, Ishmael or Muhammad (PBUH). **But ISLAM only means COMPLETE SURRENDER TO ACTIVELY DO THE WILL OF GOD.**

To my dear family who are Christians, Jesus said, don't be hearers of the word, but be doers of the word. You can't do the word if you are not in obedience to the word. The word contains the Will of God. Moses told Israel that if you will do and obey all the laws, statutes and commandments that I give you this day, these will be your blessings. Simply talking about Jesus or talking about Muhammad (PBUH) or talking about the prophets is not enough. It is only when WE DO THE THINGS THAT BRING PEACE, THAT BRING JUSTICE, THAT BRING RIGHTEOUSNESS, THEN WE ARE IN OBEDIENCE TO THE WILL OF GOD.

Every prophet taught a method and a manner of strengthening the will to obey God. And each prophet that brought a manner or way of devotion, that manner or method became concretized in ritual. The method of believers in Confucius, or the method of worship of the Taoist, or the Bahai, or the Buddhist, of the Hindu, the Jew, the Christian or the Muslim, these methods and ways of devotion are different. But if you look at the method and the manner and extract the truth that is in it, then you will find that all the methods, manners, and rituals were designed to strengthen man and woman in their will that they would begin greater obedience to God.

AMERICA IS AT WAR WITH ISLAM. Sometimes it is covert, sometimes it is overt. But she does not want Islam to survive. In this war I have chosen to be on the side of Obedience to God. This means that my government is at variance with me, and I am at variance with my government. I respect those in authority. This is a great country. But something is wrong here. America started wrong. She killed off the original owner, the Indian, the Native American, and put those who survived on reservations. You brought us (Blacks) here, and you know that you have not treated us right. You made us build the country but we have not enjoyed the best fruit of it. You don't mind us being drug addicts, prostitutes or homosexuals. You don't mind

anything that we do in disobedience to God. But if my brothers (Muslim F.O.I.) are out here with a (*Final Call*) newspaper in their hand that will wake up a sleeping human being, you run them off the street; but the dope peddler is still there peddling. **[H: But dope peddlers ARE THE PRODUCT of the Serpent—the TRUTH is his death sentence.]**

Inside America and other parts of the world there are a few people who have united to control the economy of the world and dominate the wealth of the world to their advantage and to the detriment of the weak and the poor. At the start of this century, Europeans met to decide how to divide up Africa and its wealth. Today, they are not talking about just dominating Africa; a group has met to take **COMPLETE CONTROL AND DOMINANCE OF THE EARTH AND ITS WEALTH.**

The Christians sing a song that says, "He's got the whole world in his hands. He's got the whole wide world in his hands. He's got you and me, brother, in his hands. He's got the whole world in his hands." What are you talking about? **YOU'RE THINKING IT'S JESUS, BUT IT'S SATAN. SATAN HAS THE WHOLE WORLD IN HIS HANDS. HE'S GOT YOU AND ME, BROTHER, IN HIS HANDS. AND EVERYWHERE I WENT ON THE EARTH, I FOUND SLAVES. RICH SLAVES. POWERFUL SLAVES. HEADS OF STATE AND GOVERNMENT SLAVES.**

SERVING NOTICE

Today I serve notice on all the leaders, Black and White, Jew and Gentile, Muslim, Buddhist, Hindu, if you are not going to lead in the Way of God, then you are either going to sit down or you will be sat down. A friend of mine talked to me about a pyramid... and in this highly competitive environment you push away others that are competing against you as you climb to the top of the pyramid. When you get to the top, you look down on those whom you pushed aside, and sometimes you look down on those who helped you to get where you are. When you are on top of the pyramid you can stay on top by kicking others down who are trying to get up, or you can stay on top by helping those at the bottom in their climb.

If you are at the top helping those at the bottom, then you expand the pyramid and you keep growing higher and higher, because when you reach the top of the pyramid there is nothing else for you to climb up on. Then it becomes a spiritual journey. It's a journey from the top of the pyramid to meet with God in the air. The growth and expansion of the pyramid is the only way that those on top can get closer to heaven. And the only way those on top can get closer to heaven is to be a servant of those at the bottom—to be a servant of the poor, the weak and those who don't have what you have to expand the economy to include those that have not the skill to expand it for themselves.

I talked to some powerful people in

government—thirteen Heads of State, a few heads of government, prime ministers, foreign ministers, ministers of information, ministers of trade and commerce, deputy foreign ministers, scholars of every type. They all know what is going on, but there is a silence because they are **afraid**. America frightens them. They fear bombs coming down. They see and fear lightning bolts coming from the IMF (International Monetary Fund), the World Bank, the Federal Reserve, the U.S. Treasury Department. All of these are instruments of America's foreign policy. And these governments hear a loud voice coming out of the American administration saying, "Do what we say or we will kill you and your children!" This is America.

But there is another group in the country

Believe it or not, the world serpent, the head of it, is right in America. America is at the top of the pyramid, and whoever can control America will control the world. What is happening to America? Have you noticed there is a **dumbing down of the American people?** The average American, reading at a fifth-grade level, doesn't like to read, so the American people become slaves to television, slaves to radio, while corporate giants are buying up the television and radio stations. There was a time when you turned on your radio you would get some music but they also had intelligent discussion going on that would raise the level of consciousness of the people. Now all consciousness is taken off the radio. Why? Because the aim is to make you dumb so that you will never be able to challenge the world serpent.

that is saying, "No, this is not the way the only remaining superpower should behave." We (the Nation of Islam) are among that group. There are many Christian brothers and sisters in that group. There are many political leaders in that group.

They say that I'm an anti-Semite. I'm not anti-Semitic. I do not hate the Jewish people. But there is a saying **that there is good and bad in every race**. I agree. White folks want the "good Negroes" to attack the "bad Negroes". And the "bad Negroes" are those that White folk don't like. I guess I'm one of those "bad Negroes". But there is a growing number of White people who are listening to Farrakhan, who see beyond the poison of the media. I want to know: When will the "good Jews" stand up against the "Jews that are not good"? **[H: Now readers, THAT is a mouthful in reality.]** When will the good Jews point out the bad Jews and say, you are a disgrace and a discredit to your race and to your culture and to your religion? **[H: Well, the elusive beast here is that these are neither from a "race", a "culture" OR A RELIGION, except when it serves the purpose of gaining control of wealth. Another question I would answer right here and now: "Is Farrakhan in touch with your people, Sir?" NO, nor should he be. Protection of God's people is dependent on each of us and YOU protecting the brother and sister—no matter who they might be. Louis Farrakhan would NEVER put my scribe in such a position or focus—but do WE know one another? This is a far different question of which the answer, of course, is YES. My**

name is Aton, and HE KNOWS ME WELL INDEED! That, however, is for another writing, so please let us move on.]

Jews have a very small number of people, but they are the most powerful in the world. They have the power to do good, and they have the power to do evil. There are ten million Jews in the whole world. Five million of them are in the United States. **There are fifteen hundred million Muslims, which means that for every Jew there are 150 Muslims.** Now what do the Jews do best? They have been the best in finance that the world has ever known. They are a little better than the Chinese. The Chinese come second, but the Jews are best in the world in finance.

What I want to say to you today is that there are a few people of like minds who have taken Africa. (These are called in our lessons the 10 percent.) The Africans and so-called Third World countries want to develop but they don't have the money. So here comes the United States behind the IMF, the World Bank and the Federal Reserve. These financial institutions say they will give these countries billions of dollars, but they make these countries devalue their currency. What is currency and what is current? Current is the flow of electricity from a source to that which receives it. And when that which receives current receives it, it has power to

create motion, light, heat and energy. To diminish the current is to diminish the power coming from the source, which means less light, less heat, less energy, less motion.

When the IMF says, devalue your currency, they are literally weakening that nation's ability to provide strongly for itself. Then the IMF says, after you devalue your currency, you must privatize. Privatize means you must sell off the things that government owns as representative of the people so that private companies can buy your gold mines, your uranium, buy even your means of electricity, gas or water so that outsiders now own the means of production of wealth in that country. So the whole country is working for the IMF and the World Bank, and behind the loan is America buying the leadership so that when she needs a vote in the United Nations, they will not speak out, but they will abstain. Africa is enslaved now by debt. You see new roads being built but the price of the new road is that they have **given up the gold**. They have **given up oil concessions**.

But what if the Muslim world decided to tie their currencies to gold so that they would not be the victim of a floating currency that can go up and down at somebody's whim. If they tied their currencies to gold as a stable anchor for currency, then they could probably break the back of these world serpents.

Believe it or not, the world serpent, the head of it, is right in America. America is at the top of the pyramid, and whoever can control America will control the world. What is happening to America? Have you noticed there is a **dumbing down of the American people?**

The average American, reading at a fifth-grade level, doesn't like to read, so the American people become slaves to television, slaves to radio, while corporate giants are buying up the television and radio stations. There was a time when you turned on your radio you would get some music but they also had intelligent discussion going on that would raise the level of consciousness of the people. Now all consciousness is taken off the radio. Why? Because the aim is to make you dumb so that you will never be able to challenge the world serpent.

Black and White leadership is in a comfort zone, and they won't challenge those who fight obedience to God and the liberation of the people. So, here we are. Master Fard Muhammad (the Great Mahdi) came and He began a nation that is committed to Obedience to God. **A nation committed to obedience to God is the only force that will destroy the world serpent.** Why do I say this? If the whole nation stops smoking, then cigarette companies will shut down. If the whole nation stops drinking, the liquor stores and distilleries will close. The deaths from drunken driving, the deaths that take place because people lose the faculty of reason, stop. If we stop using drugs, the drug dealers close down. Only obedience to God will close it down.

[H: But how many of you are simply idealistic enough to believe that this will happen unless the entire circumstances are changed first? YES, this COULD work but it

WON'T work until people KNOW TRUTH TO THE EXTENT OF KNOWING THE WAY TO GO AND THEIR OWN GOD POWER.]

If you obey God, we can take down a world of unrighteousness and bring in a world of righteousness. If you refuse to engage in filthy and indecent entertainment, and if our women decided to cover themselves, then we can begin to bring the world of the serpent down. If you just learn to love each other, you start bringing the world serpent down. And in our unity, we begin to pool our resources and start to build our world inside their world, so that a rising force will pull down and destroy a falling force.

This world has to come down and righteous world has to replace it.

[END OF QUOTING]

Too difficult? Too difficult for what? No, it is not difficult at all IF I CAN CHANGE YOUR CONCEPTS JUST A BIT. Even Minister Louis prays to God for THE WAY. GOD PROVIDES THE WAY—BUT WHO ALL WILL MISS IT IN YOUR PREJUDGING AND PREDISCERNING? GOD HAS OFFERED YOU THE WAY, FRIENDS—THE WAY.

I take exception to the last statements above for no, you do not have to bring anything DOWN to accomplish your growth UP THROUGH. GOD CREATES and never mind that which is between the effort and the GOAL. If your Goal is perfection in intent—GOD WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU GET THERE—IF YOU

LISTEN AND USE THE TOOLS GOD GIVES YOU FOR THAT SUCCESS. Eventually the serpent will eat himself, tail first, if you simply allow us to prevail.

God will not give "all" the answers to any one person, leader or otherwise, for ALL are God's creations and EACH must have a role, if indeed each will accept it. The obvious point is also that if only ONE has all the parts—then all the adversary has to do is TAKE OUT THE PARTY and it's over. You of God, by whatever sect labels you call yourselves must come into some kind of unity of desire to change before anyone will BOTHER to change. And you must stop challenging your leaders with "do it for us" or "I'm helpless but you are so strong..." and "Let's just see you do it and then maybe I will come along." No thank you, we will not DRAG anyone or anything along. You are given the way, the means of accomplishment, and you have the people if you get rid of their fear and terror. YOU NOW HAVE EVERYTHING YOU NEED TO ACCOMPLISH THE FALL OF THE SERPENT—SO, WHAT WILL YOU DO? WHAT HAVE YOU DONE? WHAT ARE YOU DOING? ARE YOU ANALYZING AND CRITICIZING FARRAKHAN'S ROBES OR DO YOU HEAR HIM? YOU HAD BEST GET THOSE EARS AND EYES TUNED UP FOR YOU AT THE FINAL CALL.

By the way, readers: WHO TOLD YOU GOD WAS WHITE? STUPID ASSUMPTION, ISN'T IT?

Salu and Adonai, h-Aton-n. 

Attention All Vets!

Here's A Slick One

3/3/98 THOMAS TODD

Subject: Veterans' Benefits

First, thanks for the information, Jimmy. This message was sent to all Legionnaires from Northglenn, CO, American Legion Post 22.

ATTENTION VETERANS

If you are a veteran, have a family member who is a veteran, or know somebody who is, this news may be of some interest to you or them; please feel free to pass it along.

The President of the U.S. has recently signed into law a bill that affects all veterans. This law states in effect that if a veteran has not registered at a Veterans Affairs Hospital since Oct. 1, 1996, then on Oct. 1, 1998 he or she will lose all medical benefits for life.


To make it worse, the V.A. cannot notify veterans about it. That information must be disseminated via word of mouth or by letter. We called the local V.A. office and found out this information is true.

They recommended that everyone eligible for benefits come by their office, and sign up prior to the October 1st deadline, regardless of whether they have received treatment at a V.A. Hospital since 10/1/96. This way no one will slip through the cracks.

You will need to bring your DD-214 to your local V.A. office and it will only take about 5 minutes to complete the form. This will maintain your veterans' benefits. If you cannot locate your DD-214, go to the V.A. office and they can help you obtain a copy.

Please address replies to: Tom Todd

e-mail: TDTODD@NETMAIL3

Phone: 612-288-7086 

A War About Powers Of U.S. Constitution ?

[Continued from Front Page]

Today, polling or opinion sampling, has become the method whereby major issues which confront the Nation are manipulated to suit the ends and purposes of the One World Government-New World Order.

How does this scam work? When the secret upper-level parallel government of the United States wants to achieve another of its revolutionary goals, the matter or particular matters will be raised either by some Trojan Horse Communist in the legislature, or else by the President. After the subject is picked up by the jackals of the news media, it is bandied about so that the public quickly becomes aware of the issue or issues, slanted of course in favor of those who wish to manipulate the particular matter at hand to suit their purposes.

Then comes "public opinion" which is manufactured in the most blatant fashion. The particular political party pushing the issue, or the President's men, or one of the major Socialist newspapers, will engage the services of a polling

company, or several companies. Let us say the issue is one being pushed by the Democrat (Communist) Party—although it works in the same way for either party:

The Democrat Party will employ brainwashing "directional conditioning" specialists of the polling companies who then draw up a questionnaire, which is so loaded and slanted as to solicit the desired approval of the particular subject from those persons to whom it is put. These polling specialists are so highly trained in such techniques that they would succeed with their loaded questions to get "a majority" of the American people to agree that there is "no God". This is no exaggeration. I have one of the training manuals of John Rawlins Reese of the Tavistock Institute—the only one I know of in the U.S.—and, stripped of its technical verbiage, it shows the methodology adopted to get the "right" response. Polling experts have the ability to elicit the "right" responses, so that they could get Americans to agree that the *Constitution* should be abolished by using "inner directional conditioning" techniques.

The next step is where they study demographics based on voter rolls. Obviously, if the Democrat Party is behind it, or their jackals of the media, then the experts select several districts where there is a heavy concentration of registered Democrats or "liberal" (read Socialist) Republicans. The areas selected for polling are then analyzed as to the class of people, where they live, what sort of incomes they enjoy.

The pollsters then set about calling the usual number which is usually 900 "samples" and put their prepared set of loaded questions to them. In this crooked and disgustingly dishonest manner is "public opinion" created. A question could take the following form: "Do you believe that given that 75% of the American people think the president is doing a good job of running the country, he should be impeached for sexual misconduct?" No proof is ever offered that "75% of the American people think the president is doing a good job", other than perhaps citing some other opinion poll where the results and number of people sampled are obtained through the same techniques and methods.

How can the slanted, prejudiced opinions of only a part of the 900 people questioned possibly represent what a nation of millions of people actually believe? Of course it cannot, but through this crooked, devious, unreliable "test" is public opinion made. It is time that the methods used be made honest or be scrapped altogether. Today, American policy, domestic and foreign, is based upon this type of "opinion poll" which is 100 percent fraudulent.

Another way in which the press will create

favorable "public opinion" is by juxtapositioning stories and photos in newspapers and magazines. An example: Instead of being on the front page of the "Sunday Chronicle" where the editor would normally place it, a photo of a smiling President Clinton and his wife locked arm in arm with a smiling British Prime Minister Tony Blair and his wife, appeared on page 19 of the paper, sandwiched in between the following headlines: "Prosecutor's Methods On Trial"; "GOP, Split On Impeachment, Holds Its Fire Against Clinton"; and "Lewinsky Lawyer Accuses Starr Of Coercing Her".

Is the position and placing of the photograph in the newspaper just by some happenstance? Of course not; it is meant to convey the impression that here are two statesmen carrying on the business of their respective countries, regardless of what is going on around them. It is also meant to convey the impression that it is Mr. Starr, not the White House, who is under fire.

Which brings me to the next poll and the next happenstance. In their deceitful and utterly untruthful manner, polls are showing that 65% of the people favor a military attack by the U.S. on Iraq. Of course the "65%" is made up by a majority of the 900 people polled and is in no wise representative of what the true majority of Americans think.

The kind of poll which should be taken—but never will be—is the following, or something like it: "Do you believe the *U.S. Constitution* gives the President the right to attack Iraq, and if so, can you quote the part of the *Constitution* which grants the President such powers?"

The sad part about this is that in such a poll the majority will probably answer "in favor" but without being able to cite the constitutional empowerment, accepting the misconception that the President is the commander in chief—a misconception which has been drummed into the heads of the American people ever since George Herbert Walker Bush took this nation to war against Iraq on his own volition and without any constitutional authority to do so.

So what is the constitutional position in regard to the status of the President? Is he automatically the commander in chief when he takes office? Does he have any war-making powers? Can he order U.S. forces to engage in acts of aggressive warfare against any nation without the mandatory five-step declaration of war first having been passed by a joint session of the House and Senate and publicly declared? Does the president have any authority to decide the mission of the troops once they have been mobilized?

The answer to all of the questions is a resounding NO!

ON THE CONSTITUTIONALLY MANDATED DECLARATION OF WAR:

The delegated powers given to the Federal Government are contained in Article I, Section 8, Clauses 1-18. These are the ONLY powers that the Federal Government has. Nowhere in these delegated powers does it say the President on his own has the power to commit this nation to aggressive war against another nation, especially one which has not been declared a "BELLIGERENT NATION" by a joint session of the House and Senate. Until the word "belligerent" is so stated, no nation may be

MORE READING

Books by Dr. Coleman:

• **SOCIALISM:**

THE ROAD TO SLAVERY

• **DIPLOMACY BY DECEPTION;**

And another fine book:

• **CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY:**

THE STORY OF

THE COMMITTEE OF 300;

His latest book:

• **WHAT YOU DON'T KNOW**

ABOUT THE

U.S. CONSTITUTION

Available from:

Joseph Publishing

2533 N. Carson St.

Carson City, NV 89706

Each book is \$20 and includes shipping & handling. For orders by credit card, please call 1-800-942-0821.

Monthly newsletter

WORLD IN REVIEW (WIR)

\$65.00 per year

1st class mail

(32 pages with no advertising)

For orders by credit card,
please call 1-800-942-0821.

referred to as “the enemy” or “the enemy nation”, nor can there be a declaration of war.

In his great work, “The Constitution of Virginia and the United States” (title shortened), St. George Tucker, a hero of the American Revolution and a professor of law at the College of William and Mary, one of the framers of the *Constitution*, says on page 329:

“The first shall be commander in chief of the Army and the Navy and the Militia of the several States, when called into service of the United States. A power similar to that of a king of England and of the stadholder of Holland; yet qualified by more restrictions, which I believe, were not to be found in either of these governments, As, first, he cannot make rules for the regulation and government of the Army and Navy himself, but must be governed according to the regulations established by Congress...

“A third and infinitely more important check... as long as elections continue as frequent as the present, is that no appropriations for the support of the Army can be made for longer than two years, the period for which congress is chosen—this puts the power of the people at the end of the period.

“Fourthly, the Militia of the several States, though subject to him when called into service by the authority of Congress, must be governed by the law of the States.”

What this means, according to such authorities as Judge Joseph Story whose work, *Constitution of the United States*, Book III and Henry Clay, the greatest authority of the war powers of the President, is that the President only becomes the commander in chief of the armed forces when called into the service of the United States, this being a FUTURE action; not a PAST action:

Joseph Story, *Constitution of the United States*, Book III, page 412:

“A power to declare war is to make and carry out war. It is not mere power to make known an existing thing, but to give life and effect to the thing itself... The true doctrine has been expressed in the Supreme Court: If from the imperfection of human language there should be any serious doubts respecting the extent of any power given, the objects for which it was given, especially when those objects are expressed in the instrument itself, should have great influence in its construction.”

Henry Clay:

“I conclude, therefore, Mr. President and fellow citizens, with entire confidence, that Congress has the right [note Clay did not say “the President has the right”], either of the beginning or during the prosecution of any war, to decide the objects and the purposes for which it was proclaimed or for which it ought to continue. And I think it is the duty of the Congress by some deliberate and authentic act to declare [toward] what objects the present war shall be longer prosecuted.

“I suppose the President would not hesitate to regulate his conduct by the pronounced will of Congress to employ force and diplomatic power of the nation to execute his will. But if the President should decline or refuse to do so, and in contempt of the supreme authority should persevere in waging war for other objects than those proclaimed by the Congress, then it would be the imperative duty of that body to vindicate its authority by the most effectual and appropriate measures.

“There can be no insuperable difficulty in Congress making such an authoritative declaration [of war]. Let it resolve, simply, that the war shall or shall not be a war of conquest; and if a war of conquest, what is to be conquered. Should a resolution pass disclaiming, the President would conform to his constitutional duty...”

“In their final and deliberate judgments one of the most important features of the covenant [the *U.S. Constitution*] was that our country should be distinguished from other nations in its refusal to concentrate in one man exclusive power over foreign relations of the Government, especially over the issues of peace and war.”

Pomeroy, the great constitutional scholar, Congressional Record, House, July 21, 1888:

“The organic law nowhere proscribes or limits the causes for which hostilities may be waged against a foreign nation. The causes of the war it leaves up to the discretion and the judgment of the legislature.”

Please note, the President has no powers whatsoever to decide such issues. The President **does not** automatically assume the title of commander in chief when entering office. This is conferred upon him by a joint session of the House and Senate after passing a joint declaration of war, a five-step process which follows. Before that he is NOT the commander in chief of the armed forces, otherwise he would stand where kings stood and could take this nation to war at his own every whim and drag our sons and daughters, fathers and sons, to fight in any war of his choosing. This awesome power was CATEGORICALLY DENIED to the president by the Founding Fathers.

A constitutionally mandated declaration of war is found in the House of Representatives, Report No.1, 65th Congress, 1st session, page 319, Congressional Record, House, April 5, 1917 on the occasion of Pres. Woodrow Wilson’s wish to take America into WWI:

“Whereas The Imperial German Government has committed repeated acts of war between the Government and the people of the United States of America: Therefore be it resolved by the Senate and the House of Representatives of the United States of America, in Congress assembled [in other words a joint session of Congress], that the state of war between the United States and the Imperial German Government which has thus been thrust upon the United States, is hereby formally declared: and that the President be, and is hereby authorized and directed to employ the entire naval and military forces of the United States and the resources of this government to carry on a war against the belligerent Imperial German Government; and bring the conflict to a successful termination. All of the resources of the country are pledged by the Congress of the United States.”

From the foregoing it is perfectly clear that: Pres. Wilson was not the commander in chief of the armed forces of the United States BEFORE APRIL 5, 1917, nor was he EVER referred to as such prior to being called into service (a future action) on that date.

George Washington was not the commander in chief of the Army and Navy before being called into service by a special executive session of the Senate, after which the title was conferred upon him.

Congressional Record, October 6, 1917, page 7882:

“Constitutional Provisions involved [in a

declaration of war] Section 8, Article 1 of the *Constitution* provides: ‘The Congress shall have the power to lay and collect taxes, duties and imposts, and excise to pay the debts and provide the common defense and general welfare of the United States.’

“It is clear from the very first sentence that no war can be prosecuted WITHOUT THE CONSENT OF THE CONGRESS. [And this has to be constitutionally done in the form of a five-step declaration of war by a joint session of the House and Senate.] There is no power in the *Constitution* given to the Executive branch to raise money for the purposes of making war. Only the Congress can do that. From this provision [standing on its own] it must follow without qualification that the duty of determining whether a war shall be prosecuted or not, whether the people’s money shall be expended or not, rests SOLELY UPON CONGRESS [emphasis added] and with that power goes, necessarily, the power to determine the cause of the war, for if the Congress does not approve the purposes of the war, it may refuse to lay the taxes upon the people to prosecute it...

“Another reason for giving this [war-making] power to the Congress was that the Congress, particularly the House of Representatives was assumed to be directly responsible to the people and would most nearly represent their views.”

Article I, Section 8, Clause II: “To declare war and punish piracies.” Here it is expressly implied that only the Congress can declare war, and that such a declaration of war, properly formulated, is mandatory. It does not say the President has any such powers.

President Lincoln, Congressional Record October 16, 1917, page 7800 is quoted as follows:

“The provisions of the *Constitution* giving war-making powers to Congress was dictated, as I understand it, by the following reason: Kings had always been involving and impoverishing their people in wars, pretending always, that the good of the people was the object. This our convention understood to be the most oppressive of kingly oppressions, and resolved to so frame the *Constitution* that no man should hold the power of bringing this oppression upon us. But your views destroy the whole matter and places the President where kings have always stood.”

Representative Vic Fazio, Congressional Record, House, January 12, 1991, Pages H402-H403:

“President Harry Truman introduced a large American military force into the Korean conflict without Congressional authorization [declaration of war], whatsoever. His administration advanced the unheard of theory that the President, as commander in chief of the Armed Services of the United States, has full control over their use. The framers [of the *Constitution*] sought to create an executive, not another king.”

CAN THE PRESIDENT ORDER THE MILITIA TO SERVE ACROSS THE SEAS?

(The Dick Act, HR11654 of June 1902.)

Speech by Charles Hughes of the ABA, Appendix to Congressional Record, House, Sept. 10, 1917, pages 6838-6840—on the occasion of Pres. Wilson attempting to draft the Militia for service in WWI:

“The Militia, within the meaning of these

provisions of the *Constitution* is distinct from the Army of the United States.” At these pages is also found reference to a statement made by Daniel Webster: “That the great principle of the *Constitution* on that subject is that the Militia is the Militia of the States and not of the General Government, and thus being the Militia of the States, there is no part of the *Constitution* worded with more care and more scrupulous jealousy than that which grants the limits of power of Congress over it.”

From: “A Petition to The Senate and The House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress Assembled. Submitted by Hannis Taylor in behalf of himself and as next friend of a half a million and more of America’s youth now under military duress, conscripted under Sec. 8, Art 1 of the *Constitution* which provides that ‘Congress shall have power to provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the laws of the Union, suppress insurrection and repel invasions’ which provisions, as construed by the Supreme Court, FORBIDS the sending of the Militia, the so-called (meaning so delineated) beyond the territorial limits of the United States.”

“An Appeal To the Congress To Prevent The Sending Of The Conscripted National Militia To European battlefields In Open Defiance Of The *Constitution Of The United States:*”

“...American armies were never sent before across the seas...Thirdly, the transportation of the Militia of the national or States beyond our territorial limits is strictly forbidden by the *Constitution of the United States*...Your petitioner further represents that the Federal Convention of 1787, after long and stormy debate, so clearly and positively fixed the exemptions of the Militia, National and State from military service beyond our territorial limits that it was never questioned during the century-and-a-quarter that preceded the year 1912. In all our wars preceding that date the exemption was always frankly recognized not only by jurists but by all writers on our military system.

“...The *Constitution* distinctly enumerates the three exclusive purposes for which the Militia may be called into the service of the United States. These purposes are: First, to execute the laws of the Union; second, to suppress insurrections; and third, to repel invasions... In the history of this provision of the *United States Constitution* there is nothing indicating that it was even contemplated that such troops should be employed for the purposes of offensive warfare outside of the limits of the United States...”

Yet, although Pres. Wilson admitted in at least four major speeches that he had no authority to send the Militia fight in Europe, and in spite of having been told very forcibly that he had no such authority by Attorney General Wickersham, Wilson still went ahead and sent the Militia abroad in gross violation of the *Constitution* and the Dick Act and his oath to faithfully execute the laws of the United States, just as George Bush did in his private war against Iraq. Both Wilson and Bush ought to have been impeached and then tried for violating the oath of office they took to defend the *U.S. Constitution*.

From the foregoing we can see what is meant in the *Constitution* where it says: “Fourthly, the Militia of the several States, though subject to his command when called into the service of the United States [i.e., the President has to be called into the service of the United States as

commander in chief] by the authority of the Congress and must be governed by law of the States...”. The President cannot “govern” the Militia.

The important thing to remember is that the Founding Fathers did not want a king and it is expressly implied that the President is not the commander chief on assumption of the presidency, but only gets the title when it is conferred upon him by a joint session of the House and Senate, after the five-step process for a declaration of war has been completed.

These steps are as follows:

1. The House and Senate have to pass separate resolutions declaring a state of belligerency exists between the United States and the belligerent nation. To pass such a resolution may take a few weeks or even a month. The Founding Fathers did not want some would-be king in the White House stampeding the nation into war. The Spanish-American War, WWI and WWII are examples of properly drawn up constitutional declarations of war by the Congress, and the language thereof should be studied by those who wish to obtain a better understanding of how to conform to the constitutional requirements of a declaration of war. There is no such thing as Congress giving the President “permission” to engage in any type of war unless the proper constitutional provisions of such a declaration have been complied with.

2. The House and Senate must each pass separate resolutions saying that a state of war exists between the United States and the belligerent nation which is a notice to the American people that they are about to go to war. The word “belligerent” must be mentioned. There can be no war without a state of belligerency existing.

3. The House and Senate would then each pass separate resolutions informing the military that the nation is at war with the belligerent nation.

4. Then, the House and Senate would decide if the war against the belligerent nation was to be a perfect or imperfect war. If an imperfect (limited) war, then only ONE branch of the military could be engaged. If a perfect war, then all branches of the services could be engaged

5. Then the House and the Senate would decide if the United States was to be engaged in a public war; in a public war every man and woman and child in the United States would be at war with every man, woman, and child of the belligerent nation. Properly debated, such resolutions could take weeks and even months to pass, which is what the Founding Fathers wanted, to keep hotheads like Bush and Clinton from rushing the nation into war.

Let us now carefully examine the foregoing in our search to see whether the President is automatically the commander in chief and just what sort of war powers he has:

1. It is clear from all of the foregoing that he is not automatically the commander in chief upon assuming office, but has first to be called into service by a joint session of the House and Senate after a five-step process to declare war has been completed, at which time the title of commander in chief is conferred upon him, which lasts for the duration of the war, after which period he relinquishes the title.

2. It is very clear that the President has no

powers which would allow him to state the causes of the war; how it is to be fought and, against which belligerent nation. Again, without the word “belligerent” being used there can be no declaration of war. The President has no power to decide how the armed forces shall be used and takes no part in such decision-making which is always the prerogative of the Congress.

3. The President has no authority to call up the Militia of the States (including the National Guard) for service abroad—“over the seas”—as the *Constitution* puts it. George Bush grossly violated this constitutional prohibition and he should have been impeached and driven from office for his crime.

4. The President has no power to raise monies to pay for the war.

5. There is no such provision in the *Constitution* which would allow Congress to give “permission” for the President to send troops abroad save and except where a proper constitutionally mandated declaration of war has been passed by a joint session of the House and Senate.

6. The President cannot take the nation to war on the basis of a U.N. resolution, nor can such a U.N. resolution be intertwined with the language of the *U.S. Constitution* as was done in the case of the Vietnam War.

7. Engaging in a blockade of a nation without a declaration of war by the Congress violates the *U.S. Constitution* and Vattel’s *Law of Nations*. A blockade is an act of war and can only be entered into upon a joint declaration of war by a joint session of the House and Senate.

8. Moreover, such a blockade of a foreign nation cannot be undertaken unless the word “belligerent” nation is embodied in the declaration.

9. As war against Iraq has never been constitutionally declared, Iraq is not a “belligerent” nation and technically, the U.S. is at peace with it.

10. The President cannot engage in a war with a foreign nation on the strength of a U.N. Resolution because the aforesaid U.N. Resolution takes the power to declare war away from the Congress and gives it to the President, thus grossly violating the *U.S. Constitution*. ONLY THE CONGRESS can authorize dispatch of U.S. military forces abroad (excluding the Militia) because only the Congress is authorized to raise money to pay for the cost of the war.

11. Only the Congress can decide the object of the war and whether it should be prosecuted. The President has no say in the matter, nor does his secretary of state, or defense, have any say. Congress has the sole authority to direct the armed forces as to what its objectives are. The President and his cabinet have NO SAY in such matters, and in the case of the President, he is given military instructions only AFTER having the title of commander in chief conferred upon him.

12. The Founding Fathers abhorred the idea that war-making powers be given to one man; they did not want a king who could bring oppression upon the people by having the power to take the nation to war and that is why they gave Congress THIS SOLE POWER and not the President.

13. Henry Clay said if the President does not obey the regulations prescribed by the Congress then the Congress must take the necessary steps to force him to do so. (Through the impeachment

process.)

We issue a challenge to the American Bar Association, the Justices of the Supreme Court, and the members of the House and Senate to show us where in the delegated powers of the Central Government is it stated that the President automatically become the commander in chief when he is elected to office; and in addition, where in the *Constitution* does it say that the President has ANY WAR POWERS WHATSOEVER.

We also issue a challenge to the members of the House and Senate to stop the dangerous erosion of the war powers of the House and Senate by looking the other way when the President usurps the title of commander in chief without it being conferred upon him. George Washington was the first commander in chief to have the title conferred upon him. We ask the members of the House and Senate to do their duty and stop the flagrant violation of the *U.S. Constitution's* War Powers which is going on at present, before our *Constitution*, like the *Magna Carta*, falls into disuse and we have a king instead of a president.

Neither the President nor his unelected officials; Secretary of State Albright and Secretary of Defense Cohen have the slightest constitutional right to engage in rhetoric which purports to give them the right to take this nation to war. They have absolute NO WAR-MAKING POWERS, nor can they or the President have any say in the cause of war nor the prosecution thereof with regard to the manner in which U.S. troops may be used and the objectives for which they may be used.

Can a President be impeached for violating his oath of office by exceeding his authority when it comes to going to war against a foreign nation?

During the 1991 Gulf War, Representative Henry Gonzalez and Professor Francis Boyle, a professor of International Law, drew up five articles of impeachment against then Pres. George Bush and I gave quite some input to these patriots at the time. Quoting from Professor Boyle's "Presidential Conduct Requires Impeachment Proceedings. January 15, 1991":

"A major effort is being initiated to urge the United States House of Representatives to consider the impeachment of President Bush, Vice President Quayle and Secretary of State Baker.

"The basis for such impeachment includes: Exceeding the powers of their office; violations of the *Constitution* and federal statutes; planning and preparing and conspiring to commit war crimes in violation of The Hague and Geneva Conventions, the Nuremberg Charter Laws of Armed Conflict and U.S. military regulations restricting the use of force.

"President Bush has employed Presidential power for improper purposes by deliberately planning and acting to lead the U.S. into a war with Iraq. The President has committed acts of war without (Congressional) authority. These include the use of naval forces for blockade; bribing; intimidating; threatening others to support belligerent acts; interfering with efforts to peacefully resolve disputes between Iraq and Kuwait and others; false deception; misleading statements and concealment of facts to lead to war with Iraq; preventing efforts required by law to peacefully solve the dispute by legal proceedings; arbitration, and other means; threatening to employ military force against

civilians with weapons of mass destruction including nuclear weapons... Congress cannot authorize the President to commit war crimes..."

There followed House Resolution 34, dated Jan 17, 1991. "Impeaching the President of the United States of high crimes and misdemeanors... Resolved that George Herbert Walker Bush, President of the United States is impeached for high crimes and misdemeanors and that the following articles of impeachment be exhibited to the Senate."

In all, five lengthy articles were presented. Space does not allow me to quote them all, so I will quote Article III, which is fairly representative of the tone and content of the other four articles:

"ARTICLE III"

"In the conduct of office of the President of the United States, George Herbert Walker Bush, in violation of his constitutional oath faithfully to execute the office of the President of the United States and to the best of his ability, preserve, protect and defend the *Constitution of the United States*, and in violation of his constitutional duty to take care that the laws are faithfully executed, has prepared, planned, and conspired to engage in a massive war against Iraq employing methods of mass destruction which will result in the killing of tens of thousands of civilians, many of whom will be children. The planning includes the placement and potential use of nuclear weapons, and the use of such indiscriminate weapons as massive killings by aerial bombardment, or otherwise, of civilians, violates The Hague Conventions of 1907 and 1923 and the Geneva Conventions of 1948 and Protocol I thereto, the *Nuremberg Charter*, the *Genocide Convention* and the *United Nations Declaration of Human Rights*.

"In all of this George Herbert Walker Bush has acted in a manner contrary to his trust as President and subversive of constitutional government, to the great prejudice of the cause of the law and justice and to the manifest injury of the people of the United States. Wherefore: George Herbert Walker Bush, by such conduct, warrants impeachment and trial, and removal from office."

The other four articles make it very clear that Bush did not receive a joint declaration of war by a joint session of Congress and that constitutionally, he was never authorized by a declaration of war to go to war against Iraq. Of course George Bush was NEVER called into service as the commander in chief of the Armed Forces and the title was NOT conferred upon him.

The foregoing, I believe, speaks for itself in the context of the climate of hysteria being generated by the Clinton administration and it is the bounden duty of the House and Senate to call a halt to such proceedings until such times a joint session of the House and Senate is convened, a proper 5-step declaration of war is declared, and the title, commander in chief, is conferred upon President Clinton.

The *Constitution* must be obeyed! It is imperative that our *Constitution* be saved from those who are destroying and trampling it underfoot. These matters on whether the United States goes to war against Iraq or not, ARE SOLELY FOR THE CONGRESS to decide and it is not a matter of taking sides for, or against,

Iraq; but an urgent issue as to whether the *Constitution* is to be obeyed or not. Are there no statesmen in the legislative branch of the Central Government who will put a stop to the gross violations of the *U.S. Constitution* presently being planned by the Democratic administration, in prosecuting an attack on a nation with which the United States is not at war?

THE FIG LEAF "UNITED NATIONS" EXCUSE

When confronted by incontrovertible constitutional facts that the President has no war-making powers, as in the case of the Bush private war against Iraq for and on behalf of British Petroleum's big financial stake in "Kuwait", an artificial entity created by British force of arms back in 1910 when British forces occupied Baghdad to secure Iraqi oil for the coming world war (1914-1918); and again, when British troops invaded Iraq in 1941 "to save the country from Germany" (the official excuse); and again, when in 1961, British troops lopped off part of Iraq's richest oil fields and called it "Kuwait", the response is nearly always the same: "The President is authorized by the United Nations to unleash the dogs of war against Iraq."

The plain truth is that the United States does not belong to the U.N., as to do so would place the U.N. agreement/charter (it is not a treaty) above the *U.S. Constitution*, and any United States citizen who places the U.N. agreement in a superior position to that of the *United States Constitution* is violating his oath to uphold and defend the *U.S. Constitution*, a most heinous crime.

There are least two dozen constitutional reasons why the U.S. cannot belong to the U.N.; but one is sufficient: Under the U.N.'s article 43, the power to make war is taken away from the Congress of the United States and given to the President. In my discussions with Senator Ervin about the alleged U.S. membership of the U.N., he told me: "There is no way under the noonday sun that we could have joined the U.N." Senator Ervin was possibly the greatest authority on the *U.S. Constitution* in the 20th century.

But let us just for the sake of discussion take the position that in some freak way the *Constitution* did allow membership of this One World Government-New World Order entity. What is the truth about the United Nations' powers to set the U.S. attack dogs loose on Iraq? In this regard we have public officials and the jackals of the media blithely talking about "this time we must take Saddam Hussein out" meaning, presumably, that Hussein should be murdered. To those people who believe that the U.S. has the right to meddle in the affairs of other sovereign nations, let me say that The Hague Convention, to which the U.S. is a signatory, says as follows:

Article 23 annexed to The Hague Convention Document No.IV to which the U.N. and the U.S. subscribe:

"It is especially forbidden...to kill or wound treacherously individuals belonging to the hostile nation or army..."

It is also forbidden by Vattel's Law of Nations upon which our *Constitution's* foreign policy was founded, and there is nothing in the *U.S. Constitution* which allows the U.S. to intervene in the internal affairs of sovereign nations, let alone murder their leaders. Moreover,

the U.S. Department of Defense in its Army Field Manual, 27-10, Paragraph 31, "The Law Of Land Warfare" states as follows: "This article is construed as prohibiting assassination proscription or outlawry of the enemy."

Two words from the constitutional declaration of war come to mind here; "BELLIGERENT" AND "ENEMY". As I have stated elsewhere there can be no declaration of war against any country unless the constitutionally mandated declaration of war includes the word "belligerent" and no nation may be called "the enemy" or "enemy" until a state of belligerency is publicly declared between the U.S. and the belligerent nation. I know I am repeating this information, but I believe it is so important as to warrant repetition.

According to the Nuremberg Tribunal, the rules of The Hague Convention No.IV became part of international law and this was accepted by the U.S; in fact there was a ruling in a U.S. District Court—I believe it was in Washington, D.C.—which upheld the prohibition of assassinations and outlawry as described in the U.S. Army Field Manual.

On the convoluted supposition that somehow, the U.S. belongs to the U.N., then our government is duty-bound to obey Article 33 (1) of the *U.N. Charter* to: "first of all, seek a solution by negotiation, inquiry, MEDIATION, conciliation, arbitration, judicial settlement, resort to regional agencies or arrangements, or other peaceful means of their own choice."

To say that "Well, the Security Council has authorized the U.N. to intervene in Iraq and search for weapons of mass destruction" is no excuse, because under Charter VII, the Security Council is bound by its own rules and MUST "act in accordance with the Purposes and Principles of the United Nations as required by article 24 (2) and article 2 (3) which says 'All Members shall settle disputes by peaceful means in such a manner that international peace and security and justice are not endangered.'" The actions of the Clinton administration ever since the Bush private war against Iraq, are contrary to these U.N. articles, and as Russian President Yeltsin has declared, threaten world peace.

It is of particular interest to those who bring up the United Nations resolutions as being the reason why the U.S. continues its undeclared war against Iraq: That the Security Council Res. 678 is not primary, but secondary, to The Hague Convention, and the U.N. has an obligation to do everything it can to find a peaceful solution to this dispute with Iran under article 24 (1), 2,(3) and 33 (1) which covers special mediation obligations.

Neither former Pres. Bush nor the Clinton administration has sought mediation before going to war against Iraq. Going back to The Hague Convention of 1907 which the U.S. signed, under Article 8 the rule is specificity of what it is that is endangering the peace—because of a threat of war being made by the United States, the United States has to declare with specificity that the dispute with Iraq will DIRECTLY affect the United States. At this point a mediator is to be assigned by the U.N. None of these rules of The Hague Convention and U.N. rules were complied with by George Bush and the Clinton administration, nor did either man state SPECIFICALLY that Iraq DIRECTLY threatens the U.S.

The point here is that the United States is not

yet the policeman of the world (although it may well, be under the New World Order) and does not have any right under its own *Constitution* or The Hague Convention or the *U.N. Charter* to set itself up as the self-appointed police force of the world. The Bush administration and the Clinton administration are both guilty of using cabinet members to pontificate that the U.S. is acting under "international law". In the first instance, the U.S. is not bound by international law but by its *Constitution*, and for the second instance, the U.S. has NOT acted correctly under international law or the *U.N. Charter* in its dispute with Iraq, as I have clearly indicated.

In fact when it comes right down to it, the Bush administration committed the U.S. to war against Iraq in gross violation of the *U.S. Constitution*, the President assuming the title of commander in chief without such title having been conferred upon him and he did so contrary to The Hague Convention and the *United Nations Charter*. President Clinton is repeating these violations in a systematic manner. President Bush DID NOT receive a declaration of war from the Congress nor was the title, commander in chief, conferred upon him. President Clinton has not received a declaration of war from the Congress and the title commander in chief has not been conferred upon him.

In his unwillingness to obtain a constitutional declaration of war and the title, commander in chief, Pres. Bush violated also the War Powers which are vested solely in the House and the Senate, and this constituted subversive actions against the *U.S. Constitution*, to the great danger of the American people and a grave danger to the rule of law and order in the United States. If Pres. Clinton goes ahead with his stated objective of making war on Iraq, ignoring the constitutional prohibitions against such unilateral action, then he will be in the same place where George Herbert Walker Bush stood; that being, open to impeachment proceedings against him.

A news report of February 10th, 1998 has it that "the U.S. plans to send 3,000 troops to the Middle East in a few days." If this report is correct then we must say that it is not "the U.S." which will send the troops abroad, but solely the President, without a mandated declaration of war and in violation of the War Powers which are vested in the Congress, which alone, may order our armed forces into service after complying with all of the constitutional provisions. Secretary of Defense Cohen has NO CONSTITUTIONAL AUTHORITY to order American troops abroad in the absence of a declaration of war and indeed, at any other time, and this action is in violation of the War Powers vested solely in the Congress.

Apart from these constitutional prohibitions against any U.S. President acting unilaterally as in the Bush and Clinton examples, there is the following situation which has never been clarified by the U.N. and the Clinton administration:

1. Where did Iraq get the money to buy the components that go to make up chemical weapons, since the country is not allowed to sell its oil except in quantities insufficient even to provide basic foodstuffs and medicine for its people?

2. If some foreign power is financing Iraq, this is easily discoverable. Have any efforts been made by the U.N. or the U.S. to find the source of such funding, supposing it has taken place?

3. Iraq has been under a tight embargo

unconstitutionally enforced by the U.S. Navy, without a declaration of war. How is it possible that the import of such components for making chemical weapons could have got through to Iraq?

4. Which companies outside of Iraq are supplying these components and has any action been taken against them to put an end to it?

5. Have our scores of billion-dollar satellites been "blinded"? If so, how? If not "blinded" how is it that they have been unable to see what is going on, given the boast that they can read the time off a wrist watch worn by an individual standing on the streets of Baghdad?

6. How would Iraq deliver such "weapons of mass destruction"? By its few remaining, old, creaking SCUD missiles? Could these DIRECTLY threaten the U.S.? Hardly! So then, by what delivery method would Iraq be able to "threaten its neighbors" with weapons of mass destruction? By what method does Iraq threaten the U.S., DIRECTLY?


The Clinton administration needs to take the American people into its confidence and make a clean breast of these questions. The situation is serious. China, France and Russia are utterly opposed to a military action against Iraq by the U.S. and Britain. Yeltsin has warned that such an attack might lead to the Third World War breaking out. There is no love lost between the Russian military high command and the U.S. The Russians have not forgotten the way in which they were betrayed and double-crossed by the arrogant Secretary James Baker in the Bush war in 1991; and they are not likely to stand back and let it happen for a second time.

This time they may be disinclined to keep their fingers off the triggers of their deadly SS-18 intercontinental ballistic missiles, eight of which could destroy the better part of the U.S. The SS-18s are highly mobile and could launch a series of missiles, perhaps against the U.S., but more likely against U.S. forces in the Gulf, and then move swiftly to new locations. If we could not find the old SCUDS during the Gulf War, what chance do we have against the rapidly deployable and mobile SS-18s? Is this what the American people want? A possible nuclear war over our greed to get our hands on the Mosul oilfields of Iraq?

The Congress needs to step in and do its constitutional duty without any further delay.

CLOSING CONCLUSIONS:

The true purpose of the undeclared war against Iraq by the United States is PARTITION OF THE COUNTRY in which the U.S. and British oil companies, Turkey, Syria and Israel, will be the beneficiaries with the long-coveted multi-billion-dollar Mosul oil fields as the glittering prize. How the final Master Plan for Iraq will be carried out is the subject of my concluding article. A closing thought: Was the timing of Prime Minister Blair's visit to the White House just coincidental? The question is asked because it will be recalled that just prior to launching his attack on Iraq in 1991, George Bush received a visit from Margaret Thatcher to "put some steel into his spine" to launch the long-planned war against Iraq. Was this the purpose of Prime Minister Blair? Did he bring with him instructions on how the U.S. should go to war for the second time against Iraq for the benefit of British Petroleum?

[To be continued.] 

Latest Killer Bugs Target Houston, Texas

3/6/98 #1 HATONN

MICROBES AND YOU

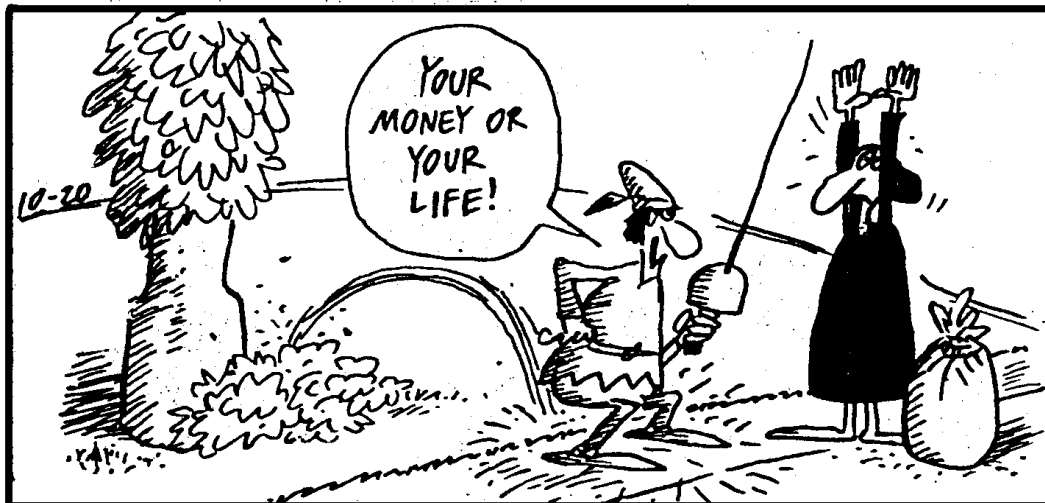
The news is talking of the new outbreak of strep. flesh-eating, and fatal microbes killing off people RIGHT NOW, in Houston, Texas. Prior outbreaks of "flesh-eating" have been mostly staph. Never mind the scientific garble—the point is that the assaults are getting thicker and faster.

What we have finally had to resort to here with Dharma is a dosage of one ounce Oxysol with 1/2 tsp. of MSM with one tsp. of Gold, Silver, Titanium, and 2 drops of Copper COLLOIDS. She has been taking this regime and using it also through the nose as drops and spray, and in three days the symptoms are evaporating. She takes triple quantities of Giandriana and AquaGaia. I'm sorry, I wish you had other resources for getting some of these items to keep the hounds off us.

I ask that Dr. Young again run the material on Gaiandriana. I do not expect you to understand the scientific information for I offered it, yes, through Dharma, for scientists. "I" brought her, directly, the drias to start the nursery, and we asked Dr. Hoffmann (not in California) to do the research so we wouldn't be hounded by George Green. Then to protect Hoffmann we had to move it again. It is an immune-system builder as well as rebuilding damaged cells. It is all explained in the paper we will present. We are NOT trying to sell the stuff on the market—but our people like it and times are not getting BETTER, readers. We had to have something available to help when the going is getting rougher and rougher. [Editor's note: That technical article immediately follows this article.]

Oxysol is a catalytic conversion into what we call liquid-crystal diamonds. After the "action" stops, you have a nice soothing liquid which can

THE WIZARD OF ID—By Brant Parker and Johnny Hart



wipe out every microbe on your globe at this time. But, know that new mutations are being seen (on their own) and through the mixing and matching by the depopulators.

When you have such major damage to the heart muscle and lungs as has Dharma—you know the enemy is at hard work—but the healing has been remarkable—from about a half cup of space for air without ability of the lungs to absorb and use oxygen—we have almost full intake capacity and far fewer negative heart responses. She has gone from one of those alien purple-blue people eaters to a typical pink person.

Is she healed? No. But the lungs are now rebuilding and the disease process, if not reinfected, is reversed. Spontaneous remission? Well, I guess that is what a physician with a "degree" might say.

I let it get just about as bad as it could and many of you sent things which did help for you will note that we didn't miss much writing but simply couldn't hold enough air to do many meetings over the past couple of months. That was also PLANNED THAT WAY; I'm sick of our enemies getting our information before we make it home from even a Board Meeting for the Institute. The rooms are bugged, the phones are tapped and, frankly, we are just tired of getting nothing in return except more hounding from those dogs of hell. We have had a full decade of the Jews and Christian (-claiming) Jews, like George Green-berg as has been suggested, stealing and thieving, lying and cheating, and frankly we now have to dive into the mess from International network carrying EXTRA about us as they related to Heaven's Gate suicides. Sorry, Georgie boy, Abbott, Horton, Brent, et al. We do NOT have a suicide anything here—so know it and weep—we are NOT going away. And I am assured that you will get the publicity you need for as long as you continue to act in such judicially criminal manners.

GARLAND, TEXAS

There is another "interesting" article being talked about on the news, etc. It seems to be about a "Heaven's Gate-type of cult" in Garland, Texas.

Heng-ming Chen, it informs, says shining, golden balls of light floated down from the sky and told him God was coming to suburban Dallas.

Specifically, God is supposed to descend from heaven on March 31 at 3513 Ridgedale Dr., Garland.

I wouldn't hold my breath if I were any of you and I wouldn't go to Garland unless you happen to live there. In fact, TEXANS ALREADY THINK GOD IS IN TEXAS! Don't argue with them about that point—they live in a world of their own.

It is true, however, that several Anti-Christ DO live in Texas, and since they seem to do ok, we have to assume that the Texans may have their story a bit twisted from time to time. I am reminded of a young officer who stopped LBJ (President Johnson) for speeding on a highway near his ranch. When the window was rolled down and the officer saw LBJ, he said "Oh my God..." LBJ said: "Yes, and don't forget it." He rolled up the window and sped away. So much for God "landing" in Texas or anywhere else.

Perhaps golden balls will fall from the sky? Who knows. Stranger lights than those appear frequently over Phoenix.

The group also believes God will make a March 25 television appearance on channel 18 across North America. Then, six days later, God will take Chen and split into hundreds of clones so he can speak with everyone at once.

With great bloodlust, Chen was asked if there would be suiciding involved. He disappointed them by saying NO, they were not into suicide. Further, he said that God would move into himself, Chen, and perhaps nobody would recognize him.

Well, since God is WITHIN ALL THINGS AND BEINGS, who knows? The man has, at least, made a truthful observation no matter what happens this March. Perhaps he will see Truth on March 31 and actually FIND the GOD within.

Again, is this true? Well, let's see with my rule of thumb for you: The article is from the Associated Press and is COPYRIGHTED without permission to reprint, publish, rewrite or otherwise distribute, etc., etc., etc. So what do you think about possible HYPE and a bit of exaggeration built on whatever Mr. Chen might have said.

I would guess that if Project Blue Beam visions of God in the Sky to suck you up goes like this last Desert Thunder of the Satanistas, it might not provoke more than a "nothing showing".

GOD DOESN'T NEED MIRACLES, FRIENDS; GOD IS THE MIRACLE and those miracles are EVERYWHERE YOU LOOK AND EXPERIENCE. YOU are HIS miracle, silly-heads. Now, however, the BIGGER MIRACLE will happen when YOU REALIZE IT. ✨

Technical Discussion On Basic Life-Energies

The following incredible technical writing was transmitted through Dharma from Commander Hatonn way back in January of 1993 for the enlightenment of some of us of a more technical bent. For those of you who know Dharma, the thought of her coming up with this material is beyond even science fiction.

My own technical work in the past was far enough beyond "normal" science to get me into a lot of trouble and included "outrageous" phenomena such as Commander describes in this writing. However, what Commander Hatonn covers here is as comprehensively beyond what is even currently called "advanced" science as a time machine is beyond your wristwatch—that is, as he says herein, don't expect much of conventional science to mesh with this discussion. We share this in conjunction with the discussion on page 21.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

1/14/93 #3 HATONN

**LIVING FORM OF LIFE
(GAIANDRIANA)**

As we sit to write on this subject I am, again, stuck with using that which has been put into what I have to consider, crude language. I am forced, by labels placed before my expression, into utilizing incorrect perceptions to achieve any relative understanding. Obviously terms such as nucleotides, human genes, DNA, RNA, etc., are readily recognized. Then comes misperceptions, but remaining suitable for use, such as scrolls, chondriana, etc., which have been already utilized and therefore give some understanding without gross misperception. Then we have "scalar" which represents "life" energy, known more widely as "prana" energy, etc.

I want you to realize that "chondriana" is a term which I cannot now simply "toss aside" for it is what has been "named" as an entity recognized by many researchers. This is a "living crystalline" life form—cell, if you will, with the duality of all things—male/female, etc. It is not recognized on other planes as such, but rather, "Gaia" means "living" and "driana" means cellular or crystalline cellular "form". These "forms" take the very sex identity of male "chondrion" which greatly resembles its precursor, "mitochondria" of your cells. The mitochondria of your cell is a unique organelle and its main task is converting glucose to useable adenosine triphosphate (ATP) molecules. This guy is aggressive and active. He is really looking for that "lovely lady" who might be called his "twin flame" by your metaphysical searchers. These creatures were independent life

forms many billions of years past and now God has presented them in their "whole" form to serve you.

The female is a lovely, passive, single-layered membrane type of creature that becomes energized by the male during the "courting" process.

The male gives protections to the female **from any virus, bacteria, malignant or mutant cells**, and if placed within the chondriana's environment, the male gives "birth" to chondriettes, best described as "killers". These are ancestors to your lymphocytes, the "T" cells.

The killer cells sequence DNA production of specific protein-digesting enzymes that break up the cell membranes of foreign invaders, etc. Note that the lifeforms themselves are the primary energy source, but foreign invaders stimulate a fast reproductive cycle within the gaiandriana (or recognized by researchers as chondriana) by supplying extra food.

It is important to understand that conversion fuel comes from ATP "ion" complexing with magnesium ion. I have laid out a lot of this prior to this writing and will not continue the boring outlay. However, to make sense, if you just

entered door one, you need at least this brief statement. Scrolls represent the "energy packets" which come from and are received from "cosmic radiation". We won't even burden you, at this point, by "scalar" confusion.

HOW DO THEY WORK, THOUGH?

The "males" (Gaiandrians [chondrians]) give imprint of their own biological defenses to destroy non-human invading lifeforms. It will become immediately obvious that their application is magnificent in fighting off any and ALL diseases. These gaiandrians can be separately "injected" (but we aren't going to deal with that yet) intravenously into the body. As we have written before, at one hour after injection, the patient will have a shaking "T-Cell reaction". We are not going to get into this because this is not acceptable in the continental U.S. and I do not intend to complicate this natural substance with any kind of "treatment programs". The same result can be brought into experience by taking it "easy" and allowing the gaiandriana to do its perfect work without provocation of the societal structure, medical community or governmental control boards. God didn't go around "injecting" anything intravenously to do His wondrous work. Will you EVER have available these more rapid methods? I hope so but that is up to you in reclamation of control over your sovereign beings.

For Dr. Young I am going to re-present information, and earth-bound "laws" of quantum mechanics are sufficient. The electron between two carbon atoms fluctuates between positive and negative carbon ions. To assure the stability between two carbons in, let us use the diamond lattice, it can be proved that the carbon in the diamond is indeed in the positive and negative ionic state, and that this is also responsible for

**GAIANDRIANA
&
AQUAGAIA**

IN 16 OUNCE AND 32 OUNCE BOTTLES

—FROM—

New Gaia Products

(SEE P.55 FOR ORDERING INFORMATION)



the diamond's "hardness". Because polarity is resonating back and forth, it seems non-polar. Researchers can produce at least two types of diamonds at atmospheric pressure **by pairing homo-polar carbon ions. This, of course, in turn proves that a diamond is homo-polar.**

This is only important to the extent that it represents a third application for prana technology—"scalar" if you must. Earlier work has shown that, for instance, to make a diamond, you must have an atomic syntropic transducer. This allows transducing "scroll" waves (free energy braiding into photons) to the higher energy level in order to control chemical bonding. Scroll resonant energy leaves its signature on **everything throughout the whole universe including ALL FORMS OF LIFE.**

If you introduce single ionic nitrogen to form carbon bonds by an exchange reaction in the lattice, substituting nitrogen for a carbon isomorphously, these carbon-nitrogen bonds form paramagnetic centers, and convert orthohydrogen to parahydrogen with paramagnetic properties.

Since this is very integrated with "cold fusion" and "free energy" I shall not continue to outlay further, the implications. For that, you come to me directly! I will continue with the subject in point, however, and I believe, to you who are awaiting answers—they may well become quite clear as you follow this through. All things are related to all things and what is sauce for the goose is equally sauce for the gander. You will find that by adjusting humidity, i.e., say drop it to around 6% and you drastically reduce the conductivity of the air as well as the static charge of the air. If you are working with plants in research—at this level they will tend to move into dormancy. Phototransducers in the chlorophyll stall due to lack of conductivity (it is not relative to moisture content per se as might be thought). At this low humidity fruits will cease growth even if intensive irrigation is provided. If you wish to continue growth then surroundings must be altered by raising local conductivity artificially. I hope this is giving you insight into growing "fields" or "greenhouse plant" growing.

The syntropic phototransducer is very similar to autotrophic and heterotrophic transducers which Nature built within the living cells. They are, therefore, the prerequisites to life formation and continued existence. This is why tampering with your atmosphere is going to kill you all if it isn't stopped.

OK, you now see how the Carbon-Nitrogen (C-N) bond, semi-absorbed, promotes paramagnetic sites where "ortho-to-para" conversion takes place. By upsetting the ortho/para ratio, the hydrogen will lift ortho-delta-positive link to the delta-positive, HWC-delta-positive, and so on. This opens the way to transport reactions—transporting suboxides coupled to para-hydrogen, vapor phase at low temperature.

Researchers have already utilized this technology to build alternate rows of nitrogen-doped carbon atoms where the layers of 111-oriented surfaces formed a superlattice (all 111-100 and 110 faces were constructed from the bent carbon rings of graphite). DO NOT ASK MY SCRIBE TO EVEN CONSIDER OFFERING INPUT ON THESE SUBJECTS—THEY ARE HIGHLY TECHNICAL, PRIVATE AND SHE DOESN'T KNOW A DAMNED THING ABOUT IT. If you who would work with this do not

understand it—get with me or Tesla or someone who DOES.

Pioneers in the field used the paraproton transport reaction technology for new forms of metallic carbons, diamond, etc., with different distribution spacings. More important to the subject in point, there have been synthesized hundreds of exotic new materials which are years and years (centuries) ahead of the natural evolution development. Through capturing the free energy (scrolls) you can harness the Sun's clean energy for a pollution-free world.

What you are doing with the gaiandriana is utilizing a syntropic transducer not only able to stimulate solar fermentation, but also you can produce electric current and free hydrogen by simply transducing the lower level energy. Chlorophylls have different geometries of antenna. This produces different patterns of isobars, as the resonant molecule absorbs or emits its transduced photon energy. The three-dimensional field so produced follows the scroll pattern sideways, which is similar to the three-dimensional field produced in the very first cold fusion process back in your sixties. Electrons excited by the scrolls are different from electrons in the normal state as verified by their own tiny fingerprints on an EPR spectrum. Through this, energy couples with the nuclei and the orientation of the nuclei differ with respect to an external field. The larger the number of excited electrons, and if their spectrum is proportional to their number, then, the higher the number, the narrower the band will be.

Scrolls determine the size of the photon that is absorbed by the spin-aligned electron or proton; this alters their position correspondingly. Thus, their energy level is transduced to the absorption frequency to match the absorption frequency of the host electron or proton. Changing the direction of the spin on a proton depends on the strength of the external field, and can also change the absorption spectrum due to spin polarization.

A strong North pole of the proton can suck in countless scrolls by their South poles and reverse the spin. By forcing the position of the proton to the opposite attracting position via scrolls and by reversing the orientation of the proton, ortho proton can be converted to para-proton. In the atomic wrench, the nitrogen and electrons result in hyperfine interaction. The hyper-excited carbon-nitrogen transducer can lase an immense photon flux and subsequently transduce enough upshift of the frequency to reverse the proton spin.

THE SEED OF LIFE: FREE ENERGY

A three-dimensional vortex, performing three-dimensional motion, inverting through its poles, back and forth, and changing signs constantly. Gosh, this is hard because this interchanging is explained best in Germain's presentation of "Light", "God" etc. Oh well, this is for only one or two of you at this time at any rate.

The scrolls form strands with matching frequency of oscillation and equal wavelength. These strands of scrolls braid into photon vortexes. The vortex of an electron is fed by 918 pairs of photons.

A 917-pair electron vortex will copy the genetic trait to form the proton, and 918 electrons form the neutron. Every time an atomic vortex inverts through the North pole of the proton, the scrolls form a coherent field followed by pole splitting which then reverts through a white hole

(assuming the North pole of the proton to be considered a "Black hole") followed by an incoherent field. Each absorbed scroll adds up to increase the mass of the host. However, due to the increased mass, the spin will change on the host, followed by a change in wavelength and frequency of oscillation.

WORKING FREE ENERGY

The plasma membrane of the living cells is permeable to ions that are driven by the self-induced field generated by free energy (scrolls). The net result is an electrical potential between the inside of the cell (-) and the outside of the cell (+). Sodium and chlorine ions are responsible for the conductivity in the plasma medium. (This will require some reference material but I do not want you cluttered with it at this time. I have lots to say and if you go off the deep end you will be bogged 'intentionally'. All of this will be unfolded in its proper sequence, so take it easy.)

The cell membrane, along with its plasma, acts as a condenser, and is negatively charged inside with respect to the outside, which is positive. The condenser membrane is charged by the scrolls (static charge of the air). The potential difference varies between 40 and 80 mv depending on the scroll energy density. Such free energy density will vary with the incoming cosmic rays, and also with atmospheric conditions such as pressure, moisture content, static charge, etc. Keep in mind I said "cosmic rays", not "Sun".

What you must hold in your hearts here is that, in general, all biological activity STRICTLY FOLLOWS THE WEATHER PATTERNS, being dependent on the unmolested atmospheric conditions.

OK, I want you not to be preoccupied with ANYTHING as I lay this out for you. I don't want you to go, at this time, and research any other's work. At this time I don't even want you to blow your brains out because clarity seems elusive.

Now, to consider the substance with which we began this writing, living crystals, we must consider the prana technology which results in the very:

ENERGIES OF LIFE

This is a fun and most miraculous "twist".

The asymmetric carbon atoms in living crystals polarize and "twist" the light (photons) in opposite directions, according to the mirror image of the crystals. Likewise the bonding energies line up asymmetrically according to the force of attraction. These optically-active crystals are twisting the strands into a double helix, thus leading into the life process. Further, the storage batteries (phosphates) are located on the strands, bonded to five carbon sugars of asymmetric crystals, where the mirror image of the energy transducers laterally bridge the strands with T (Thymine) and C (Cytosine) molecules. This places the amino groups in full mirror-image position. Once again the energy pattern dominates the life cycle.

Optically-active crystals rotate the quantum of light in both clockwise (CW) and counter-clockwise (CCW) directions (CW crystals absorbing, CCW crystals transmitting) by twisting the plane of the polarized light. If joined, the two tendencies may cancel. In this very action you can see the value of LIGHT and frequencies of

the various “tones” or spectrum rays. At some point you can actually devisualize if the right frequency is attained. Likewise—you can “ascend” (Oh, my goodness! What have I said?). Herein is the very reason that I do not want any of you rushing off to research another’s work—because obviously—they do not have what is needed and I must give it to you in most subtle manner. This is “why” this writing will not have meaning to almost everyone.

The introduction of protonic hydrogen reverses the tendencies! The enzymes utilize this characteristic to cut loose hydrogen ions from the chain, thereby reversing tendencies and separating the strand by the reverse twist of light (Hot dog!—going and coming!). Energy compounds in living organisms have asymmetric carbon atoms and the organisms make use of one of the forms in synthesis with the exception of the double helix. The simple sugars in the living tissue fall into a D-series while the amino acids (the building block of proteins) fall into an L-series. Unpolarized light travels in all directions in disarray like magnetic moments. Light passing through these living crystals, will emerge **polarized!** While the array of macrocrystals is in lockstep, their fields restrain the photons, cleaving and reflecting them polarized, with the twisted polarization plane setting the path for the very evolution of life!

This optical activity of the life crystals monitors the twisting of the DNA and the strands—the mirror images of the macro crystals in lockstep which, with extended power, twists the plane CW and CCW. Once the DNA is zipped, the molecules are bonded in close position and the

CW and the CCW twists (opposing tendencies) are neutralized. Enzymes are utilizing these tendencies to activate the right molecule (macrocrystal) to rotate the energy in the proper direction to zip or unzip the DNA strands. The key to changing the rotation lies with the positive ions which are present as bridges in the strands. The enzymes are able to turn these keys to levorotary or dextro-rotary position.


Ah, and therefore if you can introduce the frequency (which at some point you shall be able to do) of, say 16.9433 directed even from a very common short-wave radio band (within the weather satellite range) you will find invisibility taking place. That is the frequency at which we transmit to Dharma and also it is the frequency of “visualization” of our own craft and persons. I just thought you might find this an interesting point. Furthermore, it WILL answer some questions regarding work in other transmitting projects left herein unnamed. Indeed the procedure “works” and, at that transmission frequency, will travel very, very rapidly. Furthermore, it builds in intensity as it resonates instead of dissipating. This actually transcends “speed of light” or any “sound” and can be targeted precisely. We are considering herein the speed of thought. This is far advanced of Earth-technology at this time, but hold your breath, students, and we’ll get there. If you try to prove this by your regular technology—especially without that which is known and denied you—you will simply get lost in the confusion. Know that it is possible, simple, and will be given, but please continue in your patience and allow flexibility in thought—almost to the reversal of

all perceptions as have been “taught” by the idiots calling themselves scientists.

But back to living crystals: Nucleotides are purines, or pyrimidines, with either ribose or deoxyribose and a phosphate group. In the nucleic acids structure, the sugar portion of the nucleotide is bonded to the sugar portion of the next by means of a phosphate group attached to both. A sugar phosphate backbone runs the length of the molecule, and from it extends purines and pyrimidines one to each nucleotide. Nucleo-proteins consist of two parts of large macromolecules.

I think this is enough for this sitting—my scribe’s fingers are weary and the brain has turned to mush. Overload is not our intent and if we continue as we are, with that which is given in other expressions of endeavors—all shall work beautifully in its proper presenting and understanding. We must, however, begin to lay these fundamentals forth as we move along with other things for the “all” project. That means that you ones who do not yet hear “us” clearly will have to be even more patient. You are “hearing” just fine—you simply do not yet “trust it”. You will gain rapidly as we continue to “practice”.

You are blessed indeed and we are humble in appreciation that the “few” of you have lingered and continued your works as necessary to arrive at TODAY and TOMORROW. Be at peace, we are getting there!

Hatonn to take leave. Thank you Dharma—I know this is as boring as a task can be but please understand the “need” in this interim time of “learning” communication skills for the brothers. Salu. 

At Long Last!

A Preparedness Publication You Can Trust

2/25/98 RICK MARTIN

As our long-time readers will know, we have been offering you helpful tips for overall preparedness, i.e., food storage, grains, health products and the like, for some time now. We have been keeping an eye out **for years** for ONE preparedness book that we could fully stand behind, and we have (at last) found it. The name of the book is called *Making The Best Of Basics—Family Preparedness Handbook* by James Talmage Stevens. And YES, you may now order the book directly from PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS (800) 800-5565. The cost for the book is \$19.95 (plus \$3.95 for shipping and handling).

If you have made any efforts at food or seed storage, this book contains a wealth of useful and easy-to-access information and charts. At the end of the book is a listing, by state, of preparedness resources.

If ever there was a PRACTICAL guide to emergency preparations, this is it.

Just for the record, this is NOT a new book—just new to us. This book is now in its 10th printing, with 350,000 copies sold. It was FIRST published way back in 1974. Well, I guess it’s better we found out about this one late than never and for that we are grateful.

Making The Best Of Basics

FAMILY PREPAREDNESS HANDBOOK

by James Talmage Stevens

- The most comprehensive single volume ever compiled on **in-home storage**
- DESIGNED FOR THE URBAN FAMILY
- Acquire and maintain your **in-home food storage**. • Get **recipes** for using whole grains and stored foods.
 - Live from your own **personal resources** for up to a year regardless of external conditions.
- **Learn how to store and make best use of:**
 - Wheat, bulgar, gluten and sourdough
 - Honey
 - Dried Fruits and Vegetables
 - Dairy Products
 - Vitamin, Mineral & Herbal supplements
 - Water
 - Kitchen Gardening and sprouting
 - Energy and Fuels



**Over 350,000
copies of earlier
editions sold**

**Revised, updated
and
expanded**

CALL (800) 800-5565 FOR ORDERING INFORMATION

Important Definitions To Keep In Mind

3/7/98 #1 HATONN

U.S. TROUBLE UNCOVERED

Before I turn to writing on our topic this morning, I am going to comment on one of the worst atrocities I have witnessed from your C R I M I N A L GOVERNMENT, U.S.

Jew Madeleine Albright, your so-called Secretary of State, just went to the Ukraine. She left there having threatened those Russian people to the point where they had to withdraw assistance for electrical power production through nuclear means—TO IRAN, which broke a C O N T R A C T A G R E E M E N T BETWEEN THOSE TWO NATIONS. What is wrong with you people that you continue to allow these war-mongers freedom of travel around the globe? The people of Iran are dying because of lack of power and now you set your poison pens upon their backs. May GOD forgive your ignorance for I find it difficult to forgive openly such atrocities. The Great Satan has struck again!

FACTS ARE FACTS

My goodness, only a couple of weeks into our topic and the sky is falling Hennie-Pennie. By the way, "You and all your readers are anti-Semitic," say a couple of the writers, "this is hate literature..." and "Tell us again your definitions because these writings are made to look like research."

I don't care what they look like, readers. I am using material researched in the early '20s. I don't, nor did I, make the rules of action for those calling themselves Jews. I don't call them Jews; they named themselves that over a thousand years after Immanuel, the one you call Jesus, was long gone. They priorly called themselves "The Serpent People", also known as

Khazarian (many spellings of this word), and when a "religion" was required of them—they took up the Judean "faith" (misdefinition). They were commercially oriented and warriors, with the more blood spilled the better—and they called "that" sacrifice. They never pretended to be Semites until in the modern last century and a half when it could be used as a tool against Gentiles. There is no recognized "in-between"; there are, according to the self-styled, self-named "Jews", ONLY JEWS AND GENTILES.

You see, readers, I can't help it if you know NO HISTORY—for it is all available for your investigation.

If we deal with this confusion, also realize that CONFUSION is the number one tool of this group of nomadic peoples.

SEMITE: 1. A member of any of the peoples supposedly descended from Shem, the eldest son of Noah. (So the "Jews" of today ARE NOT SEMITES,

nor are the Judeans or Hebrews.) 2. a Jew (but note this is only a MODERN classification in the Encyclopedia). 3. a member of ANY OF THE VARIOUS ANCIENT AND MODERN peoples originating in SW Asia, including the Sumerians, Akkadians, Canaanites, Phoenicians, and ARABS.

SEMITIC: 1. An important SUBfamily of AFRO-ASIATIC languages, including Akkadian, Arabic, Aramaic and Hebrew.

SEMITICS: The study of the Semitic languages, literature, etc. [H: So, perhaps this is where they get bent out of shape for, in studying the languages, history and literature, we find that the "Jew" does not fit into these categories—as Semites.]

SEMITISM: A term coined to refer to the "modern" Jew. It is a word or idiom peculiar to, derived from, or characteristic of a Semitic language. [H: But YIDDISH is a separate language MADE to fit the Talmudic people

and laws.]

So, the controlled meaning set forth by the so-called Jews: A disparaging or antagonistic attitude or hostile act toward a Jewish person, Jewish organization or the religion of Judaism. [H: This, further, only refers to the "Yiddish" "Jew" and not the Middle East Judeans or Semites. Remember that Semites come from the Tribe of Shem—and these people in point DO NOT.]

Covert Intent: Used to disarm, intimidate and confuse Christians (GENTILES OF ALL RACES, CREEDS, COLOR) into submission to Jews at the expense and eventual destruction of Christianity.

ACTUAL MEANING: OPPOSITION TOWARD PEOPLE OF SEMITIC (SHEMITIC) ORIGIN. Most people calling themselves Jews are NOT Semitic in origin. "SEMITISM" HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH JEWS, JEWISH ORGANIZATIONS OR JUDAISM.

JEW: The word "Jew" did not appear in actual use until over 1000 years after the resurrection of "Jesus". It means someone who adheres to the religion of Judaism (modern PHARISAISM). The modern "Jew" of "Jewish Culture" has NO RACIAL SIGNIFICANCE. "Jews" are some of the most racially MIXED people on Earth due to their multi-national history, their practice of interracial marriage, as well as their contemporary international bias. Over 90% of "Jews" today are descended from the ancient Khazars—a racially NON-SEMITIC people from East Europe.

WE DID NOT MAKE THE RULES OR THE DEFINITIONS; WE ARE JUST REPRINTING SOME WORK OF A VERY FAMOUS MAN OF YOUR OWN AMERICAN HISTORY—HENRY FORD, AND OTHER ASTUTE HISTORIANS OF PRIOR DAYS.

We need one more definition:

GENTILE: The modern CONTROLLED MEANING is *anyone who is not a Jew of the above classification.*

TRUE MEANING: From the LATIN word "gentilis", meaning "of the same gens, clan or race." In the Bible the more modern world Gentile is a mistranslation of the actual Old Testament Hebrew word "goy", and the Greek New Testament word "ethnos"—both meaning "NATION OR PEOPLE" (ANY nation or people).

So, the use of the word "Goy", which is obvious in *Protocols* and older writings, is the same used definition of Gentile, or, *anyone who is not Jew.*

Is this "hate" literature? How could ANYONE interpret an objective study of people of achievement above and beyond all others, as in Gentile, be considered "Hate"? The JEW is superior in every type of commercial practice and has come to, literally, control the money of the world. At the best in complaint you could claim "Sour Grapes by the Gentiles". It is obvious, however, that these JEWS consider themselves to be evil or they would not, or could not, object to historical review any more than could books on Native Americans, Italians, Russians or any other peoples. COULD IT BE THAT THE JEWS HAVE LIED ALONG THE WAY? OH NO!! ☹



Jew Madeleine Albright,
your so-called Secretary of
State, just went to the
Ukraine.

Well, Imagine That!

Attack On Henry Ford

Editor's note: For several weeks now we have been reprinting material exposing the New World Order plans for the enslavement of we-the-people. Much of that material has come from a series of well-researched articles from 1920 carried in Henry Ford Senior's daring The Dearborn Independent newspaper. Have we irritated the crooks in high places? Surely it is just a "coincidence" that CNN would run a story this week on Henry Ford using "Jewish" "slave labor" during World War II. However, maybe the adversary's puppets do not appreciate such exposure of the enslavement gameplan as we have been heavily outlaying recently, and it is not much of a leap to suggest the CNN story is their "small" way of "thanking" us for our efforts of en-Light-enment.

As Commander Hatonn notes below, the story is copyrighted, so we don't want to wander into a calculated trap by presenting their entire outlay. However, you judge for yourselves from what is presented. Shall we take this event as another compliment for our wake-up efforts or what? Always there will be clues!

—Dr. Edwin M. Young
Editor-In-Chief, CONTACT

3/6/98 #1 HATONN

HENRY FORD, CNN, AND THE JEWS

I can cover about three OBVIOUS observations in this one paragraph: Parasitic whiners, Henry Ford, and controlled-media networks. However, the point I wish to make here is not the three topics but CENSORSHIP.

Here appears yesterday on CNN (Internet) regarding Ford: WW-II. **BUT—THE STORY IS COPYRIGHTED SO THAT NOBODY CAN USE IT. COPYRIGHTS ARE "THE" FORM OF CENSORSHIP. INVENTION PATENTS ARE THE VERY BEST WAY FOR THE POWERS TO GET SCIENTIFIC OR MANUFACTURING INFORMATION—FIRST.**

Copyrights should and must be used ONLY for fiction. Truth cannot be copyrighted; therefore, the moment I see a copyright on something like the following topic, I KNOW, and you can KNOW, it is a fabrication and will end up with the publisher trying to sue the daylights out of somebody.

This is the same type of "stuff" as was the FICTION material in *SCHINDLER'S LIST* which is now shown as DOCUMENTARY MATERIAL in public schools as mandatory watching. Mr. Spielberg announced right off at the beginning that the story idea "was taken from..." but was a FANTASY and nothing more than a "motion picture" based "somewhat on historical stories".

Now we have another thing which to me is atrocious in its own right and aimed directly between our (CONTACT) eyes. Well, Truth and Right are going to someday have to be confronted and you readers might just as well begin to face it NOW.

Two things are happening: Information is breaking through the dam like a sieve and filters aren't working for "them". And, Easter is coming! Easter is NOT the celebration of the life or death of ANY Christ, not even Jesus (Heysooz). It is an ancient HOLIDAY of celebration of very NON-CHRIST activities—look at Mardi Gras. It accompanies PASSOVER, kiddies, just as ChristmasTIME is chau...(well, since no one can easily spell it, it is called Hannuka). All the better to deceive you. It is well noted that both Christmas and the Easter celebration regarding this "Christ" in the orthodox religions are, at the least, a week following the U.S./Jewish holidays. Both of the holidays in point here are HIGH SATANIC RITUAL DAYS, probably only second to Halloween and May 1-2.

Since WE HAVE NO PERMISSION TO PRINT THIS MATERIAL we will only give highlights and certainly not more than the base limit of 150 words, for security reasons, but for you inquiring minds you can find it on the "Net". I don't have the call-up code here.

[QUOTING:]

March 4, 1998

FORD SUED OVER SLAVE LABOR

*SUIT CLAIMS AUTOMAKER
EMPLOYED FORCED
LABOR IN GERMANY
DURING WWII*

[H: STILL WITH US?]

NEWARK, N.J. (CNNfn)—Survivors of German forced labor camps have sued Ford Motor Co., asking to be paid for their work at a Ford subsidiary during World War II.

...The suit is "seeking disgorgement of all economic benefits accrued" by Ford and its....

[H: This is a very long article which states that Ford knew Hitler and that Ford vehicles were also built in Germany, called the "Werke" company.

The suit states that Jews were diverted to the plant to work on Ford products while prisoners. But I thought they just honored Schindler for diverting Jews to work details rather than killing them!?!? Are we now saying that what is good for Schindler would not work for saving Jews by working on vehicles? OK,

so let us move on and see why, right now, with us presenting *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW*, might come this continuing harassment of Ford.]

"Henry Ford's notorious anti-Semitic pamphlet, *The International Jew, a Worldwide Problem*, was published in Germany in 1921," the suit says. [H: Pamphlet? We have four VOLUMES of these research papers. But to make my point about saving lives to be moved to factories, read on.]

"...The main plaintiff is Elsa Iwanowa, a native of Rostov, Russia, who was 17 years old when she was abducted by the Germans in Rostov and 'compelled to perform forced labor' at Ford Werke's Cologne, Germany, plant. *Iwanowa now lives in Antwerp, Belgium.*

"...this action, and others to follow, will seek final justice for hundreds of thousands of victims enslaved or forced to work for the benefit of the German war effort during the Second World War..."

"...Her work was supervised by Ford security officials and Ford foremen." [H: ALL JEWS.]

[END OF QUOTING]

We don't need any more suits for publications OF THE JEWS as was US&P, so you will have to research for self. This "work" was back in 1942 and the contracts were already in place so what is argued here? Selectively they are going to sue only Ford, who just happened to have told the Truth about the International Jews? Fine, it can only help the cause of the International Gentiles and TRUE Semites.

The suit ends up saying that Iwanowa says she was never paid. How about that, you who are owed "back wages"—perhaps and maybe? It also says that "attempts to escape were met by execution or transfer to Buchenwald." Obviously such as Iwanowa ends up safe and secure, and making money, in Antwerp, Belgium, not having a hair of her heady, head, head damaged one iota. THIS IS ONLY ONE OF THE THINGS *WRONG WITH YOUR WORLD!*

The article says that Ford knew Hitler and therefore...! Well, I KNOW SATAN AND HIS PEOPLE—THAT DOES NOT MAKE ME SATANIC!

GLOBAL PARASITES is too nice a term to identify these parasites on HUMANITY. Of course this is just a bit of journalistic *opinion*—Ed Op.

Shall we let this stop us from our appointed rounds as with stopping the mail? No. We are Shemites (Semites) and most of "them" are NOT. There is a Jewish Question whether or not the Zionists like it and TRUTH is not copyrightable and Free Speech is still alive even though it has been gutted and hamstrung. Besides, these Jew Dudes have had control of the Ford Motor Company and the Ford Foundation for so long I won't weep much over their misfortune to have their own steal from them. You will, I remind you, note how near Passover this new garbage is being publicized. It happens several times a year. Remember about three years ago the Jews upped the number of Holocaust Jews killed to over 7.5 million? They had to withdraw the number and go back to 6 million because there were hardly that new number of Jews IN THE WORLD. But more Jews are getting paid off than there were Jews at the time of WW-II. Does anybody find THAT interesting? And "this" cute deal was over half a century ago. WHEN DO YOU GET SICK ENOUGH OF THIS POISON TO STOP TAKING IT—IT IS KILLING YOU, YOU KNOW! ☹

Global ParasitesA Series*The International Jew***The World's Foremost Problem**

Editor's note: This is a continuation of material from Henry Ford Senior's The Dearborn Independent. This was a series of articles therein which spanned the time period from May 2, 1920 to January 29, 1921. Parts 1-4 of this series covered pages 47-55 in the 2/17/98 issue of CONTACT; Parts 5-10 covered pages 23-39 in the 2/24/98 CONTACT; Parts 11-18 covered pages 32-55 in last week's CONTACT.

3/3/98 #1 HATONN

On the topic of:

HYPOCRISY

IT IS EASIER TO PRETEND TO BE WHAT YOU ARE NOT THAN TO HIDE WHAT YOU REALLY ARE; BUT HE THAT CAN ACCOMPLISH BOTH HAS LITTLE TO LEARN IN HYPOCRISY.

THE TRUE HYPOCRITE IS THE ONE WHO CEASES TO PERCEIVE HIS DECEPTION, THE ONE WHO LIES WITH SINCERITY.

HYPOCRISY IS THE HOMAGE WHICH VICE PAYS TO VIRTUE.

and, from HOMER:

I DETEST THAT MAN, WHO HIDES ONE THING IN THE DEPTHS OF HIS HEART, AND SPEAKS FORTH ANOTHER.

and, then, from *Diogenes and Plato*:

HOW READY WE ALL ARE WITH OUR PRAISES WHEN A CAKE IS TO BE DIVIDED—IF IT IS NOT OURS!

The modern humans taking the name "Jews" are the proverbial Hypocrites of the ages. They were in the temples of God 2000 years ago and they remain in all of our temples TODAY. And just as Hypocrites, the "Jew" knows no race, creed, color or race. He has become the representation of all that is not Christed. "To show an unfelt sorrow is an office which the false man does easy." And: "With devotion's visage and pious action we do sugar o'er The Devil himself."

—Shakespeare

It appears the more meaningful observation

needs some thought:

"It is not uncommon to charge the difference between promise and performance, between profession and reality, upon deep design and studied deceit; but the TRUTH IS, THAT THERE IS VERY LITTLE HYPOCRISY IN THE WORLD."

—Samuel Johnson.

(Just idiots with engraved opinions and wrong assumptions spouting great egotistical garbage while calling it words of wisdom.)

And on topics more personal it is quite easily observed:

Men use thought only as authority for their INJUSTICE, and employ speech ONLY TO CONCEAL THEIR THOUGHTS.

—Voltaire

(OR THEIR IGNORANCE!: *Doris*)

[QUOTING, Part 19, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

DOES JEWISH POWER CONTROL THE WORLD PRESS?

The purpose of this article is twofold: To set forth what the *Protocols* have to say about the relation of the Press to the World Program, and to make an introduction to a study of Jewish influence on the Press. **[H: Please keep in mind that in 1920 there were media limitations. Media control came into full glory with the television and modern motion picture capabilities.]**

The Jewish race has always been aware of the advantages to be derived from news. This was one of the factors in the control of European commerce from the earliest Christian times. To be informed beforehand, to know what was coming before the Gentiles among whom they lived knew it, was a special privilege of the Jews, made possible by the close communication in which widely separated Jewish groups kept themselves. From the first they were inveterate correspondents. They were the inventors of the news-letter.

This does not imply, however, that the Jews were the forerunners or even the sponsors of the modern Press. It was no part of their

purpose to distribute news among the people, but to keep it for themselves as a secret advantage. The political, economic and commercial news which sped with such remarkable facility throughout Europe, from Jewish community to Jewish community, was in reality the official budget by which each community informed all the others of what was transpiring, as to war, trade currents, rising emergencies, or whatever the matter may have been. For centuries the Jews were the best informed people on the continent; from their secret sources in courts and chancelleries, from privileged Jews who were placed in every position of vantage, the whole race was informed of the state of the world.

Scouts were kept in motion everywhere. Far down in South America, before the British or Dutch colonies in North America had hardly secured a foothold, there were Jews who served as outposts for European trade interests. The world was spied out in the interests of their race, just as today the entire planet is under the watchful eyes of Jewish agents—mostly Gentiles, it must be said—for any hint of new gold discoveries.

An interesting and historic illustration of the Jews' appreciation of news is to be found in the career of Nathan Rothschild. Rothschild had laid all his plans on the assumption that the Emperor Napoleon, then banished to Elba, was finally eliminated from European affairs. Napoleon unexpectedly returned, and in the "Hundred Days" it seemed as if the Rothschild financial edifice might collapse. Feverishly the financier aided both Prussia and England, and as the Battle of Waterloo approached, no one was more interested in the outcome than he.

Rothschild was a man who shrank from the sight of blood; he was physically a coward, and any sign of violence unnerved him; but so intense was his interest in the battle on which his whole fortune seemed to depend, that he hastened to France, followed the British Army, and when the battle began he hid himself in "some shot-proof nook near Hougomont" where he watched all day the ebb and flow of battle. **[H: Typical; the Jews send off the Gentiles to do their wars and bleeding while they hang out in hidden bunkers watching their "money" investments.]** Just before Napoleon ordered the last desperate charge Rothschild had made up his mind. He said afterward that his exclamation at this point was, "The House of Rothschild has won the battle."

He hurried from the field, galloped wildly to Brussels, communicating not a word of what he knew to the anxious people he met by the way. Hiring a carriage at an exorbitant price, he galloped away to Ostend. Here a fierce storm was raging on the ocean and no sailor was willing to set out for England, about 20 miles away.

GLOBAL PARASITES

FROM:

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW

The World's Foremost Problem

Vol. I: *Being a Reprint of a Series of Articles appearing in the Dearborn Independent from May 2 to October 2, 1920.*

Published by: THE DEARBORN PUBLISHING CO. Dearborn, Michigan, Nov. 1920.

Republished May, 1976 by:

Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

Rothschild himself, always afraid of danger, forgot his fear in his visions of the stock market. He offered 500, 800, and at length 1,000 francs to the man who would take him across. But no one dared. Finally one sailor proposed that if Rothschild would pay 2,000 francs into his wife's hands, he would attempt.

Half dead the two men reached the English coast, but without rest Rothschild ordered express post and hurried away to London. Whip and spur were not spared on that journey.

There were no telegrams in those days, no swift communication. England was anxious. The rumors were bad. And on the morning of June 20, 1815, when Nathan Rothschild appeared in his usual place at the Stock Exchange and leaned against the column, England knew nothing of what he knew. He was

pale and broken. The sight of his face led the other financiers to believe that he had received bad news from the front. Then it was seen that he was quietly selling his securities. What? Rothschild unloading? The market dropped disastrously, a very panic seized the financiers, the market was flooded with consols offered for sale—and all that was offered, Rothschild's agents bought! [H: Still works that way doesn't it?]

[H: In fact right here I want to insert some thought fodder: How many of you remember McCain of Arizona? You know, that Senator who was among the Keating Five. The same one who was a prisoner of war in the Asian sector BUT SOLD OUT HIS BUDDIES TO THE ENEMY. THAT ONE?? WELL, HE IS NOW PUSHING WAR IN IRAQ—THIS SAME MAN WHO SCREWED HIS BUDDIES, AND YOU-THE-PEOPLE IN THE S&L MULTI-BILLION-DOLLAR LOSSES—NOW WANTS A WAR IN IRAQ TO SCREW YOU AGAIN—AND AGAIN—AND AGAIN. WHAT IS WRONG WITH YOU PEOPLE? McCain and all his "friends" in crime were working DIRECTLY WITH GEORGE BUSH AND THE BUSH TWIGS. THESE THINGS MAKE THE NEWS—SO WHAT ARE YOU OFF DOING DURING THE NEWS?

Why would people such as the Keating Five be so interested in blowing away Iraq? THE DOCUMENTS ABOUT THE CRIMINAL ACTIVITIES, INCLUDING SUCH AS McCAIN, ARE IN THE HANDS OF HUSSEIN IN IRAQ—AND NOW MOST OF THEM ARE IN THE HANDS OF KOFI ANNAN—HEAD OF THE UNITED NATIONS! WOW—SEE WHAT YOU MISS IF YOU DON'T PAY ATTENTION?

War, however, is not what these kooks are NOW pushing. THEY WANT TO SEND FUNDS TO ADVERSARIES IN THE INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES OUTSIDE OF IRAQ, TO MISFITS WORKING WITH THE MOSSAD AND THE CIA—TO ASSASSINATE SADDAM. THEY ACTUALLY COME RIGHT OUT ON MEDIA PROGRAMS AND OPENLY ADVOCATE THE UNLAWFUL, U.N. NO-NO

OF MURDERING THE HEAD OF A FOREIGN STATE. YOU HAD BEST WAKE UP, PEOPLE, OR YOU WILL BE THE NEXT "ASSASSINATED" PEOPLE.]

So it went on, all day the 20th, and all day the 21st. At the close of business the second day, Rothschild's heavy chests were crammed with securities. Then in the evening a courier galloped

into London with the news that Wellington had won and Napoleon was a fugitive. But Nathan Rothschild had made \$10,000,000 and the men he did business with had lost that much—all as an affair of news!

There was a little incident in Washington during the war—a "leak" of news, it was called. The wise men of Wall Street

sometimes whisper that even between 1914-1918 there were men of Rothschild's race who showed his same appreciation of "news", with the same profitable results. And not only the men of "Rothschild's race", but some of their "Gentile fronts", also.

There were times during the war when no Gentile knew what was going on in certain countries. The Jewish leaders always knew. Some very interesting testimony can be presented on that point.

Aside from its own interest, this Rothschild narrative fully illustrates the statement that while the Jews were very early news-gatherers, they were not publicists. They used the news for their own benefit; they did not disseminate it. If it had depended on their influence, there would have been no public Press at all. It was in France, which had no newspapers outside the capital, that the French Revolution was possible. There being no reliable exchange of news and opinion, the people were kept in ignorance. Paris itself did not know that the Bastille had fallen until next day. Where there is no Press, minorities easily gain control—as the Jewish-Bolshevist revolution in Russia illustrates.

One of the most dangerous developments of the time is public distrust of the Press. If the day ever comes when swift, reliable and authoritative communication with the entire people shall be necessary for public action in the interests of public safety, the nation may find itself sadly crippled unless a new confidence in the daily Press can be built up. If for no other reason than that a free press is a safeguard against minority seizure of control, such laws as the zone laws, or any

restrictions on the freest and fullest communication between various parts of the country, should be absolutely abolished.

But, the Press being in existence, and being largely an Anglo-Saxon creation, it is a force not to be treated lightly, and that is the point where the World Program and Jewish Control come in contact with it.

The *Protocols*, which overlook nothing, propose a very definite plan with regard to the press. As in the multitude of other matters with which these remarkable documents deal, there are the two phases—"what we have done", and "what we will do".

As early as the Second Protocol, the Press comes in for attention. It is significant that it makes its appearance in the same Protocol in which the "No Annexations" program was announced 20 years before the World War, in the same Protocol in which it is announced that Gentile rulers will be allowed to appear before the people for a short period, while Jewish influences were organizing themselves behind the seats of power, and in the same Protocol where Darwinism, Marxism and Nietzscheism are claimed among the most "demoralizing" doctrines which Jewish influence has disseminated. These are very curious statements, but not stranger than the actuality that has come to pass.

Says the Second Protocol:

"There is one great force in the hands of modern governments, which creates thought movements among the people, that is, the Press. The presumed role of the Press is to indicate supposedly indispensable needs, to register popular complaints, and to create discontent.

The triumph of 'free speech' (babbling) rests in the Press. But governments are unable to profit by this power, and it has fallen into our hands. Through it we have attained influence while remaining in the shadow. Thanks to it, we have amassed gold, though it has cost us torrents of blood and tears."

In the same Protocol "our Press" is spoken of as the agency through which are

disseminated "those theories of life which we have induced them (the Gentiles) to regard as the dictates of science".

"To this end we shall certainly endeavor to inspire blind confidence in these theories by means of our Press."

Then follows the claim made concerning the three most revolutionary theories of the physical, economic and moral realms, namely, Darwinism, Marxism and Nietzscheism.

In the Third Protocol the claim is made that this control of the Press is being used to break down respect for authority:

"Daring journalists and audacious pamphleteers make daily attack upon the personnel of the administration. This abuse of authority is definitely preparing the downfall of

disseminated "those theories of life which we have induced them (the Gentiles) to regard as the dictates of science".

"To this end we shall certainly endeavor to inspire blind confidence in these theories by means of our Press."

Then follows the claim made concerning the three most revolutionary theories of the physical, economic and moral realms, namely, Darwinism, Marxism and Nietzscheism.

In the Third Protocol the claim is made that this control of the Press is being used to break down respect for authority:

"Daring journalists and audacious pamphleteers make daily attack upon the personnel of the administration. This abuse of authority is definitely preparing the downfall of

all institutions, and everything will be overturned by blows coming from the infuriated populace.”

Again, in the Seventh Protocol, discussing the progress which the World Program has already made, the part played by the Press is indicated:

“We must force the Gentile governments to adopt measures which will promote *our broadly conceived plan already approaching its triumphal goal, by bringing to bear the pressure of stimulated public opinion, which has in reality been organized by us with the help of the so-called ‘great power’ of the Press. With few exceptions not worth considering, it is already in our hands.*”

Thus twice is the claim made to control of the Press. “It has fallen into our hands,” says the Second Protocol. “It is already in our hands,” says the Seventh. In the Second Protocol the Press is represented as furthering revolutionary physical, economic and moral philosophies; while in the Seventh it is used to create the “pressure of stimulated public opinion” for the purpose of “forcing Gentile governments to adopt measures which will promote our broadly conceived plan, already approaching its triumphant goal.”

A word of comment may be made here upon the claim of the Second Protocol that “thanks to it (the Press), we have amassed gold, though it has cost us torrents of blood and tears.”

This is a statement which can be illustrated in many ways. “Though it has cost us torrents of blood and tears”, is an admission upon which the *Protocols* throw light, a light which also shines upon the Jewish argument regarding responsibility for the recent war, namely, that Jewish World Financial Power could not have willed the war seeing that Jews suffered so heavily in Eastern Europe. The *Protocols* frankly recognize the possibility of Jews suffering during the establishment of the World Program, but it consoles them with the thought that they fall as soldiers for the good of Israel. The death of a Jew, we are told in the *Protocols*, is more precious in the sight of God than the death of a thousand “seed of cattle”, which is one of the delicate names applied to the Gentiles.

The reference to the amassment of gold is very clear. It does not apply to ownership of publications and a share of their profits only, but also the use that may be made of them through silence or outcry to promote International Jewish Financiers’ schemes. The Rothschilds bought editors as they bought legislators. It was a preliminary of nearly every scheme they floated to first “fix” the newspapers, either for silence or claue boosting. In matters of war and peace; in the removal of administrations inimical to Jewish financial or political plans; in the elimination by public exposure of “Gentile fronts” whom their Jewish financial masters wished to be rid of; in the gradual building up of reputation and influence for “rising men” who had been chosen for work in the future—in these and like matters the Press very greatly aided the International Cabal in attaining its end.

All the details of the foregoing paragraph can be illustrated at length by instances which have occurred in the United States within the past 15 years.

There was once a Senator of the United States who—but that story illustrates another point also, and will be reserved until that point is reached in this series of discussions.

The Twelfth Protocol, however, contains the entire plan of Control of the press, reaching from

the present time into the future when the Jewish World Government shall be established. The reader is invited to read carefully and thoughtfully the deep and wide outreaching of this plan.

Keep also in mind the boast that has been made for generations that no publication that has handled the Jewish Question in a manner distasteful to the Jewish powers has been allowed to live.

“What role is played at present by the Press? It serves to *inflame the passions of selfish partisanship which our interests require.* It is shallow, lying and unfair, the most people do not understand what end it serves.”

In that quotation we have the same low estimate which was noted when we studied “the estimate of human nature” which the *Protocols* contain.

Now, for the Plan of Press Control: We separate the points for convenience:

“*We shall handle the Press in the following manner:*”

1. “We shall saddle it and keep tight rein upon it. We shall do the same also with other printed matter, for of what use is it to rid ourselves of attacks in the Press, if we remain exposed to criticism through pamphlets and books?”

2. “*No one announcement will reach the people SAVE UNDER OUR SUPERVISION. We have attained this at the present time to the extent that all news is received through several agencies in which it is CENTRALIZED FROM ALL PARTS OF THE WORLD.*”

A sidelight on the first sentence above may be had from the Jewish statement regarding the British Declaration relating to Palestine: “This Declaration was sent from the Foreign Office to Lord Walter Rothschild... It came perhaps as a surprise to large sections of the Jewish people... But to those who were active in Zionists circles, the declaration was no surprise... *The wording of it came from the British Foreign Office, but the text had been revised in the Zionist offices in America as well as in England. The British Declaration was made in the form in which the Zionists desired it...*” pp. 85-86, *GUIDE TO ZIONISM*, by Jessie E. Sampter, published by the Zionist Organization of America.

3. “Literature and journalism are two most important educational forces, and consequently our government will become the owner of most of the journals... *If we permit ten private journals, we shall organize thirty of our own, and so on. This must not be suspected by the public, for which reason all the journals published by us will be EXTERNALLY of the most contrary opinions and tendencies thus evading confidence in them and attracting our unsuspecting opponents, who thus will be caught in our trap and rendered harmless.*”

This is most interesting in view of the defense now being made by so many Jewish journals. “Look at the newspapers owned and controlled by Jews,” they say: “see how they differ in policy! See how they disagree with each other!” Certainly, “externally”, as Protocol 12 says, but the underlying unity is never hard to find.

Besides, one way of discovering who are the people that have knowledge of the Jewish World Problem, or who can be convinced of it, or who will write about it, is just to start a paper which “externally” seems to be independent on the Jewish Question. So deeply is this thought shared by even uneducated Jews that a rumor is today widespread in the United States that the reason for the present series of articles in *The Dearborn Independent* is the desire of its owner to forward

the Jewish World Program! Unfortunately, this scheme of starting a fake opposition in order to discover where the real opposing force is, is not confined to the Jewish Internationalists, although there is every indication that it was learned from them.

This idea of a misrepresentative front for certain secret purposes is expressed at length not only with reference to the Press, but throughout the *Protocols* in other relations. But in Protocol 12 it is fully developed with regard to the Press, as the following quotations show.

(a) In order to force writers into such long productions that no one will read them, a tax on writing is proposed—“on books of less than 30 pages a double tax”. Small articles are most feared. Therefore doubly tax the pamphlets of less than 30 pages. The longer articles fewer will read, so the *Protocols* argue, and the double tax will thus “force writers into such long productions that they will be little read, especially as they will be expensive.” **[H: And so it came to pass in the days that followed—and right up through TODAY in every way, but especially now that people coming out of school neither have capability nor inclination for reading long or short articles. And then, to get “on-line” or get information through the mails bears almost prohibitive costs, doesn’t it? And, for all public mouthpieces, including such as even Ollie North—a “journal” BOOK is on the shelves for public consumption—BEFORE THE MAN EVEN HAS A CHANCE TO READ THE PROOFS FROM THE SAME WRITERS AS WRITE THEIR SPEECHES AND PLAN THEIR ACTIVITIES. HOW NICE TO BE KING! THEN YOU GET A TALK SHOW TO FURTHER DECEIVE THE PEOPLE ALL THE TIME.]**

BUT—

“That which we ourselves shall publish for directing the public mind will be cheap and widely read. The tax will discourage mere literary ambition, whereas the fear of punishment will make the writers subservient to us. *Even if there should be those who may desire to write against us, no one will publish their writings.*” (How many American writers know this?)

“Before accepting any work for printing, the publisher or printer must obtain permission from the authorities. *Thus we shall know in advance what attacks are being prepared against us and shall be able to counteract them by coming out beforehand with explanations on the subject.*”

That is largely the situation today. They do know in advance what is being done, and they do seek to disarm it beforehand.

[H: Here is another good example to use here. Why don’t the Jewish controllers make a big play for shutting down such as CONTACT and these Journals? One major reason is that there have been so many years of publicity on their activities via these routes that any assault NOW would end up with worldwide attention to the work in progress, namely, giving away their secret PLANS. A major court confrontation would undo THEM, not us, this time.]

(b) Here are the *Three Degrees of Jewish Journalism* which are not only stated in the *Protocols* but are observable in the everyday world of the present.

“The leading place will be held by organs of

an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests *and consequently their influence will be comparatively small.*

“The second place will be held by semi-official organs whose aim it will be to attract the indifferent and lukewarm.

“In the third category we shall place *organs of apparent opposition*. At least one will be extremely antagonistic. *Our true opponents will mistake this seeming opposition as belonging to their own group and will thus show us their cards.* [H: **And don't you see this of EVERY panel-type show on all the networks?**]

“I beg you to notice that *among those who attack us there will be organs founded by us*, and they will attack exclusively those points which we plan to change or eliminate.

“*All our papers will support most diverse opinions: aristocratic, republican, even anarchist so long of course as the Constitution lives... These fools who believe they are repeating the opinions expressed by their party newspapers will be repeating OUR OPINIONS or those things which we wish them to think.*

“By always discussing and contradicting our writings *superficially, and without touching upon their essence, our press will keep up a blank fire against the official newspapers, only to give us opportunity to express ourselves in greater detail than we could in our first declaration. This will be done when useful to us.*

“These attacks will also convince the people of the full freedom of the press, and it will give our agents the opportunity of declaring that the papers opposing us are mere wind-bags, since they cannot find any real arguments to oppose our orders.”

[H: **We are always happy to note that, on every Wednesday after we publish on Tuesday, the DAMAGE CONTROL squads march forth all over the map—to refute, rebut or just to “spin” the information we present. Now it happens daily, as information is going onto the Internet. We always enjoy the obvious—even to now using the term “Zipper” with dear sweet slick Willie. I coined that phrase to make sure we would know who is reading OUR MATERIAL. THANK YOU, WE SEE THAT MANY ARE READING OUR INFORMATION, NOW, EVEN TO THE DEATH OF DIANA, PRINCESS OF WALES. You just can't ever know, can you?**]

Undoubtedly that would be the case were all the papers controlled. In the case of the present series of articles, however, the tables appear to be turned. It is the Jewish Press which has so signally failed to bring forward disproof either by fact or argument.

“When necessary, we shall promulgate ideas in the third section of our Press *as feelers*, and then refute them vigorously in the semi-official press.

“*We shall overcome our opponents without fail because they will not have organs of the Press at their disposal.*

“*The pretext for suppression of a publication will be that it stirs up the public mind without basis of reason*”—a pretext which has already been urged time and again, but without the legal power to effect suppression, although without legal power the Jewish interests in the United States have effected a pretty complete suppression of everything they do not desire.”

How far does Jewish influence control the Newspapers of the United States?

In so far as the use of the word “Jew” is concerned, the Press is almost completely dominated. The editor who uses it is certain to hear from it. He will be visited and told—contrary to everything the Jew is told—that the word “Jew” denotes a member of a religious denomination and not a member of a race, and that its use with reference to any person spoken of in the public prints is as reprehensible as if “Baptist”, “Catholic”, or “Episcopalian” were used.

The Jew is always told by his leaders that regardless of religion or country of birth, he is a Jew, the member of a race by virtue of blood. Pages of the paper could be filled with the most authoritative Jewish statements on this point. But what the Jew is told by his leaders, and what the Gentile editor is told by the Jewish committee are two different and antagonistic things. A Jewish paper may shriek to the skies that Professor So-and-So, or Judge So-and-So, or Senator So-and-So is a Jew; but the secular newspaper that should do that would be visited by an indignant committee bearing threats.

A certain newspaper, as a mere matter of news, published an excerpt from one of *The Dearborn Independent* articles. Next day a number of advertising accounts dropped for lack of copy. Inquiry developed the fact that the reticent advertisers were all Jewish firms and the cause of their action was the really unimportant excerpt which the paper published. It developed also that the advertising agent who handled all the advertising for those Jewish firms was himself a Jew who also held an office in the Jewish secret society, which office was concerned exclusively with the control of newspapers in the matter of Jewish publicity. It was this man who dealt with the editor. A lame editorial retraction followed which faintly praised the Jews. The advertising was returned to the paper, and it is just a question whether or not that editor was rightly handled or not. Certainly he has been made to feel the power. But the diplomacy of it was bad. The editor, along with hundreds of others, has only been given the proper background *for estimating the Jewish power in its wider reaches.*

This is not to say that every editor should enter upon a campaign to expose the secret power. That is a matter for personal decision. Every editor, however, is so situated that he can see certain things, and he ought to see them, note them, and inwardly digest them.

[H: **Today in 1998 there are NO ESTABLISHMENT PAPERS REMAINING THAT ARE NOT TOTALLY AND 100% CONTAINED AND CONTROLLED BY THESE POWERS OF JEWS AND THEIR AGENTS. ONE OF THE LAST HOLDOUTS FOLDED LESS THAN TWO WEEKS AGO.]**

Jewish publicity in response to these articles is very easy to get in almost any newspaper. Some have fallen most lamentably for lying statements. Others have opened their columns to propaganda sent out from Jewish sources. That is all very well. But the Gentile interest in the question has been largely ignored, even in cases where the editors are awake to the whole Question. This too affords a vantage from which the average editor can view what is transpiring in this country.

If a list of the Jewish owners, bondholders and other interests in our newspapers should be published, the list would be impressive. But it would not account for the widespread control of the Press as observed in this country. Indeed, it would be unfair in such a connection as this to

list some of the Jewish-owned newspapers of the United States, because their owners are fair and public-spirited servants of the people.

Actual ownership does not often account for much in a newspaper. Ownership in the newspaper business is not always synonymous with control.

If you wish to know the control of the newspaper, look to its attorney and the interests he serves; look to the social connections of its chief editors; look to the advertising agents who handle the bulk of Jewish advertising; and then look to the matter of the paper's partisanship or independence in politics.

Newspaper control of the Press by the Jews is not a matter of money. It is a matter of *keeping certain things out of the public mind and putting certain things into it.*

One absolute condition insisted upon with the daily Press is that it shall not identify the Jew, mention him, or in any but the most favorable way call the public's attention to his existence.

The first plea for this is based on “fairness”, on the false statement that a Jew is not a Jew but a church member. This is the same statement which Jewish agents in the United States Government have used for years to prevent the United States Government from listing the Jews in any racial statistics. It is in direct contradiction to what the Jews themselves are told. A flabby “fairness”, a sloppy “broad-mindedness”, a cry of “religious prejudice”, is the first plea. The second is a sudden cessation of Jewish patronage. The third is withdrawal of patronage by every Gentile concern that is under the grip of Jewish financiers. It is a mere matter of brutal bludgeoning. And the fourth act, in a community thoroughly blinded to the Jewish Question, is the collapse of the offending publication.

Read the *Jewish Encyclopedia* for a list of some of the papers which dared open up the Question, and ceased!

When old Baron Moses Montefiore said at Krakau:

“What are you prattling about? As long as we do not have the press of the whole world in our hands, everything you do is vain. We must control or influence the papers of the whole world in order to blind and deceive the people.”

He knew what he was saying. By “blinding” the people he only meant that they should not see the Jew, and by “deceiving” them he only meant that the people should think certain world movements meant one thing when they really meant another. The people may be told what happens; they may not be told what was behind it. The people do not yet know *why* certain occurrences, which have affected their whole lives, should have occurred at all. But the “why” of it is very definitely known in certain circles whose news service never sees print, and sometimes not even writing.

Statistics as to the space given the Jews by newspapers concerning the things they want to get into print would also be an eye-opener. A minority nation, they get more publicity than any ten of the important minor nations of Europe—of the kind of publicity they want!

The number of Jewish contributors to the Press of the United States makes another interesting statistical bit. It would be sheer prejudice to make objectionable mention of many Jewish journalists and writers, and they come within the scope of this study only as they have shown themselves to be the watchful agents and active servants of the System. This is what many of them are. Not the

ambitious young Jewish reporter who runs around the streets gathering news, perhaps, but the journalist at the seat of news and at the necks of those two or three important international runways through which the news of the world flows.

The whole matter, as far as extent of control is concerned, could be visualized on a map of the United States, by means of colored pins showing the number of Jewish-owned, provably Jewish-controlled papers, and the number of Jewish writers who are directing the majority thought of the various sections of the country.

The Jewish journalist who panders to unrest, whose literary ambition is to maintain a ferment in his readers, whose humor is sordid and whose philosophy is one of negation; as well as the Jewish novelist who extols his or her own people even while the story sows subtle seeds of disruption in Gentile social or economic life must be listed as the agents of that World Program which would break down society through the agency of "ideas". And it is very striking how many there are, and how skillfully they conceal their propaganda in their work.

Here and there in the United States it is now becoming possible to print the word "Jew" in the headlines of an article, and tell the Jewish committee which calls the next day that this as yet is a free country. Quietly a number of newspapers have tested the strength of this assumed control, in their communities and have discounted it.

There is no reason for fear on the part of the editor who has his facts. But the editor who backs down will more and more feel the pressure upon him. The man who courageously and fairly holds his ground will soon learn another thing that is not so generally known, *namely, that with all the brilliance there is a lot of bluff, and that the chain of control once broken is felt throughout the whole system as a blow.*

THERE IS NOTHING THAT THE INTERNATIONAL JEW FEARS SO MUCH AS THE TRUTH, OR ANY HINT OF THE TRUTH ABOUT HIMSELF OR HIS PLANS. AND, AFTER ALL, THE ROCK OF REFUGE AND DEFENSE, THE FOUNDATION OF ENDURANCE FOR JEW OR GENTILE MUST BE THE TRUTH.

Issue of September 11, 1920

[END OF QUOTING]

The reason we are still operating is that we don't publish anything that we suspect to be false—except through accident, being totally and/or intentionally misled. Therefore if the assaults against us are made the adversary making the assault has JUST OFFERED US A PLATFORM FOR A HEARING, AND FALSE ASSAULTS

Here and there in the United States it is now becoming possible to print the word "Jew" in the headlines of an article, and tell the Jewish committee which calls the next day that this as yet is a free country. Quietly a number of newspapers have tested the strength of this assumed control, in their communities and have discounted it.

There is no reason for fear on the part of the editor who has his facts. But the editor who backs down will more and more feel the pressure upon him. The man who courageously and fairly holds his ground will soon learn another thing that is not so generally known, *namely, that with all the brilliance there is a lot of bluff, and that the chain of control once broken is felt throughout the whole system as a blow.*

THERE IS NOTHING THAT THE INTERNATIONAL JEW FEARS SO MUCH AS THE TRUTH, OR ANY HINT OF THE TRUTH ABOUT HIMSELF OR HIS PLANS. AND, AFTER ALL, THE ROCK OF REFUGE AND DEFENSE, THE FOUNDATION OF ENDURANCE FOR JEW OR GENTILE MUST BE THE TRUTH.

PRODUCTS WERE NOT ONLY WORTHLESS BUT EXTREMELY DANGEROUS AND COULD KILL. Well, most of the products of general nature come from very reputable producers WHO IN THE NEXT WEEKS GOT SOCKED WITH BEING ALL OVER THE NETWORKS AS INVESTIGATIONS TOOK PLACE ABOUT MINERALS AND VITAMINS TO COLLOIDS.

What came out of it ultimately was an investigation by FDA and FBI and FULL CLEARANCE AND A WONDERFUL BILL OF GOOD HEALTH! **TRUTH SERVES US WELL—EVEN IF IT TAKES A LITTLE LONGER.**

Perhaps, Mr. Martin, here would be a good opportunity to again run Jewish ex-Judge Jason Brent's letter to George Green—after lying and denying any communications with the blood-sucker flukes of the "other" side. Also, it might be nice to again share with the readers this same Jew's attitudes through Mensa the "brilliant" club's presentation on depopulation and killing off of the old, infirm, and stupid. A category he obviously through EGO doesn't realize he fits all of the requisites. This Judge also placed ads in the paper TO JEWS, to join with him to form a

END THE P A R T Y ASSAULTING INTO A CONFRONTATION BEFORE THE COURTS OR BEFORE THE ONES, I.E., EXTRA, THAT HE HAS D A M A G E D FAR MORE THAN HE HAS US IN HIS I D I O T ATTEMPTS AT SELLING LIES.

This is also the reason that we DO NOT take r a n d o m advertising, for once you are held hostage by an advertiser you are rendered useless.

It is interesting that to internationally r e c o g n i z e d EXTRA the cute little pimps and prostitutes, in addition to the basic lies offered, said that Gaia and Phoenix

Jewish political CLUB in town. Later he got a partner in his lawfirm and advertised his services thusly: "A SHARK? YOU BET!" He lost that partner, name withheld to protect the foolish, and now has another: an Ex-Judge who had a "dancer" suspect in his office on weekends—to DANCE FOR HIM. He was defrocked from the bench—and NOW WORKS AS A PARTNER WITH JASON BRENT! [See p.59 of the 1/27/98 CONTACT for that information.]

Hard feelings around these parts? Gosh no—who would ever have had such opportunities otherwise as we have gained through this routine type of judicial criminal behavior? Our realization is that at some point in historical movement forward *TRUTH WILL OUT—JUST AS IT IS "OUTING" IN IRAQ'S POSITION AS WE WRITE THIS MORNING. Truth will bury the lies and the liars—just give it time.*

And to suit those who object to the use of Adonai as possibly representing something inferior to something else as a meaning given (by the Jewish tamperers) as to "my Lord" I will close with:

Adonai, Aton (ONE WITH GOD, WITHIN GOD, AND IN RESPECT OF GOD). Any further arguments?

I would also note that you who like to close your notations with "Me Agape"—I sincerely hope that is a state of God Love and Respect—and not a "state of being". Good morning.

3/4/98 #1 HATONN

[QUOTING, Part 20, GLOBAL PARASITES:]

DOES THIS EXPLAIN JEWISH POLITICAL POWER?

Little has yet been said in this commentary on the *Protocols* about the political program contained in them. It is desirable that the points be taken separately in order that when our study turns to actual conditions in this country, the reader may be in a position to judge whether the written program agrees with the acted program as it may be seen all about us. The World Program as outlined in these strange documents turns upon many points, some of which have already been discussed. Its success is sought (a) by securing financial control of the world, this having already been secured by the overwhelming indebtedness of every nation through wars, and by the capitalistic (not the manufacturing or managerial) control of industry; (b) by securing political control, which is easily illustrated by the condition of every civilized country today; (c) by securing control of education, a control which has been steadily won under the blinded eyes of the people; (d) by trivializing the public mind through a most complete system of allurement which has just brought us into a period which requires the new word "jazz" to describe it; and (e) by the sowing of seeds of disruption everywhere—not the seeds of progress, but of economical fallacies and revolutionary temper. All of these main objectives entail various avenues of action, **none of which has been overlooked by the *Protocols*.**

In leading up to what the *Protocols* have to say about the selection and control of Presidents, it will be enlightening to take the views which these documents express about other phases of politics.

It may be very interesting to those Jewish apologists, who in all their pronouncements never

discuss the *contents* of the *Protocols*, to know that so far from their being a plea for monarchy, they are a plea for the most drastic and irresponsible liberalism in government. The powers behind the *Protocols* appear to have absolute confidence in what they can do with the people once the people are made to believe that popular government has really arrived.

The *Protocols* [instruct] in frequent change. They like elections; they approve frequent revisions of constitutions; they counsel the people to change their representatives often. [H: I changed the word above from “believe” to “instruct” because these are the very points upon which you lose face and battles. A set of papers with words on them can’t BELIEVE anything—only the people believing in the instructions and acting upon them. This is a “silly” thing, but in today’s world whole nations revolve around such rubbish.]

Take this from the First Protocol:

“The abstract conception of Liberty made it possible for us to convince the crowd that government is only the management for the owner of the country, the people, and that *the steward can be changed like a pair of worn-out gloves. The possibility of changing the representatives of the people has placed them at our disposal* and, as it were, has placed them in our power as creatures of our purposes.”

Note also how this Use of Change is buried in this paragraph from the Fourth Protocol which describes the evolution of a Republic:

“Every republic passes through several stages. *The first is that of senseless ravings*, resembling those of a blind man throwing himself from right to left. *The second is that of demagoguery* which breeds anarchy and inevitably *leads to despotism*, not of a legal, open and consequently responsible character, but an unseen and unknown despotism, felt none the less because exercised by a secret organization. Such a despotism acts with even less scruple because it is hidden under cover and works behind the backs of *various agents, the shifting and changing of which will not harm its secret power*, but serve it, since such changes will relieve the organization from the necessity of expending its resources on rewards for long service.”

This “changing” of servants is not unknown in the United States. A former Senator of the United States could easily testify to this if he only knew who did the “changing”. Time was when he was the tool of every Jewish lobbyist in the Senate. His glib tongue lent charm and plausibility to every argument they wished to advance against the government’s intentions. Secretly, however, the Senator was receiving “favors” from a very high source, “favors” of a financial character. The time came when it was desirable to “detach” the Senator. The written record of his “favors” was abstracted from its place of supposed secrecy, a newspaper system that has always been the ready organ of American Jewry made the exposure, and an indignant public did the rest. It could not have been done had not the man been compromised first; it could not have been done without certain newspaper connivance; it would never have been done had not the Senator’s masters wished it. However, it was done.

In the Fourteenth Protocol, which begins “*When we become rulers*”, it is pictured how hopeless the Gentile peoples will have become of any betterment of conditions through changes of government and therefore will accept the promise

of stability which the Protocolists of that time will be prepared to offer:

“The masses will become so satiated with the endless changes of administration which we instigated among the Gentiles when we were undermining their governmental institution, that they will tolerate anything from us...”

The official who is changed most quickly in the country is the man who questions certain matters which come from Jewish sources. There must be a small army of such men in the United States today. Some of them do not know even now how it happened. Some are still wondering why perfectly legitimate and patriotic information should have been lost in an icy silence when they sent it in, and why they should have lost favor for sending it.

Protocol Nine is full of the most amazing claims, of which these may serve as illustration:

“At the present time, if any government raises a protest against us, it is only for the sake of form, it is under our control, and it is done by our direction, for THEIR ANTI-SEMITISM IS NECESSARY FOR KEEPING IN ORDER OUR LESSER BROTHERS. I will not explain this further as already it has been the subject of numerous discussions between us.”

This doctrine of the usefulness of anti-Semitism and the desirability of creating it where it does not exist are found in the words of Jewish leaders, ancient and modern.

“In reality there are no obstacles before us. *Our super-government has such an extra-legal status that it may be called by the energetic and strong word—dictatorship*. I can conscientiously say that *at the present time we are the lawmakers.*”

In the Protocol this claim is made:

“De facto, we have already eliminated every government except our own, although de jure there are still many others left.”

That is simple: The governments will exist, under their own names, having authority over their own people; but the super-government has unchallenged influence over all of them in matters pertaining to the Jewish Nation and particularly in matters pertaining to the purpose of The International Jew.

The Eighth Protocol shows how this can be:

“For the time being, until it will be safe to give responsible government positions to our brother Jews, we shall entrust them to people whose past and whose character are such that there is an abyss between them and the people; to people, for whom, in case of disobedience to our orders, there will remain only trial or exile (from public life), thus forcing them to protect our interest to their last breath.”

In the Ninth Protocol again is this reference to party funds:

“The division into parties has placed them all at our disposal, inasmuch as in order to carry on a party struggle it is necessary to have money, and we have it all.”

There have been many investigations of campaign funds. None has ever yet gone deep enough to inquire into the “international” sources of these funds. [H: Note the current events

regarding THIS one, and yet, once again, NOTHING IS DONE EVEN WHEN THE EVIDENCE IS ON THE TABLE—BUT NOTE THE CONTINUATION OF “PARTY” GARBAGE.]

Now, in the United States during the last five years we have seen an almost complete Judaized administration in control of all the war activities of the American people. The function of the regularly organized United States Government during that time was practically confined to the voting of money. But the administration of the business end of the war was in charge of a government within a government, and this inner, extra government was Jewish.

It is, of course often asked why this was so. The first answer given is that the Jews who were immediately placed in charge of the business administration of the war were competent men, the most competent men who could be found. This was actually the answer given to an inquiry as to the reason for so large a part of the foreign policy of the United States depending on the counsel of a certain group of Jews—they were the men who knew, no one else knew so much, the officials chosen by the people had a right to select the most efficient and able counsel they could find.

Very well, let that stand. Let the explanation be that in all the United States, Jews were the only persons to be found who could handle the emergency with masterly ease. We shall see more of this phase of the matter at another time. The war is not under discussion in this article, merely the fact that in an emergency the government became distinctly Jewish. [H: Any argument THIS WEEK?]

But the Second Protocol would appear to throw a little light on the matter:

“The administrators chosen by us from the masses for their servility will not be persons trained for government, and consequently they will easily become pawns in our game, played by our learned and talented counsellors, specialists educated from early childhood to administer world affairs. As we know, our specialists have been acquiring the necessary knowledge for governing...”

The language is a trifle raw, as it usually is when Gentiles are under discussion. But the same fact, namely, that Jewish specialists have come to the aid of Gentile administrators in an emergency, when uttered for the consideration of the general public, may be very beautifully phrased.

The untrained Gentile administrator must have help; his unpreparedness makes it necessary. And who knows it better than those who have the help to offer? The Gentile public has been taught to suspect the man who has had experience in politics or government. This, of course, makes the whole situation doubly easy for those whose specialty it is to give “aid”. Just *what interests* they aid most will give, when discovered, a strong light upon their zeal.

But in all that the *Protocols* have to say about the political angle of the World Program, nothing is of so great interest as that which concerns the selection and control of Presidents. [H: PLEASE PAY CLOSE ATTENTION, READERS.] **The whole plan is outlined in the Tenth Protocol.** The fact that the President of France seems to have been in mind is a localism; the plan is

The war is not under discussion in this article, merely the fact that in an emergency the government became distinctly Jewish. [H: Any argument THIS WEEK?]

applicable elsewhere; indeed has elsewhere its most perfect illustration.

This Tenth Protocol, then, leads gradually up to the subject, tracing the evolution of rulers from Autocrat to President, and of nations from Monarchies to Republics.

The language of this passage is particularly objectionable, but no more so than can be found in current Jewish literature where boasting of power is indulged in. Unpleasant as the whole attitude is, it is valuable as showing in just what light the supporters of the Protocol Program view the Gentiles and their dignities. It must be borne in mind that the Jewish ideal is not a President, but a Prince and a *King*. The Jewish students of Russia marched the streets in 1918 singing this hymn—

“We have given
you a God;
Now we will give
you a *King*.”

The new flag of Palestine, now permitted to fly without hindrance, bears insignia, as does every synagogue, of a Jewish *KING*. The Jewish hope is that the *Throne* of David shall be set up again, as doubtless it will be. None of these things is to be decried in the least, nor to be regarded with anything but a decent respect, but they should be borne in mind as a sidelight on the expressed contempt for

Gentile Presidents and Legislatures. [H: **Surely you didn't think the Israeli flag with the Star of David was generated just to satisfy a need of a new stolen State called Israel.**]

The Tenth Protocol reaches the theme of President thus:

“Then the rise of the republican era became possible, and then in the place of a sovereign we substituted a caricature of him, a **President picked from the crowd**... Such was the foundation of the mine we laid underneath the Gentile people, or more accurately, the Gentile peoples.”

It is with something of a shock that one reads that men with a “past” are specially favored for the presidential office. Men with a “past” have become President in various countries, including **the United States**, there is no doubt of that. [H: **And boy, did they pick a good one with a “bad past” in Zipper Billy.**] In some instances, the particular scandal that constituted the “past” has been publicly known; in other cases it has been hushed up and lost in a maze of rumor. [H: **Come on, people, never mind the sex-trashing; Clinton was a very BAD BOY. He dabbled in crime and drug-running from the time he was a child—and worked in coalition with the CIA and George Bush to further importation of drugs right through Mena, Arkansas. The sex-stuff and the war on Starr is to keep that part of his “past” from coming out because it will reflect on others of high positions. Clinton is using**

BLACKMAIL at the minute and Hillary is even more into blackmailing some of the players. But sexual indiscretions are the least of Billy's problems.] In at least one case it was made the special property of a syndicate of men who, while protecting the official from public knowledge, compelled him to pay rather stiffly for their service. Men with a “past” are not uncommon, and it is not always the “past” but the concealment of it that concerns them most, and in this lack of frankness, this distrust of the understanding and mercy of the people, they usually fall into another slavery, **namely, the slavery OF POLITICAL OR FINANCIAL BLACKMAIL.**

Men with a “past” are not uncommon, and it is not always the “past” but the concealment of it that concerns them most, and in this lack of frankness, this distrust of the understanding and mercy of the people, they usually fall into another slavery, **namely, the slavery OF POLITICAL OR FINANCIAL BLACKMAIL.**

“*We will manipulate the election of Presidents whose past contains some undisclosed dark affair, some ‘Panama’, then they will be faithful executors of our orders from fear of exposure* and from the natural desire of every man who has attained a position of authority to retain the privileges, emoluments and the dignity associated with the position of President.” [H: **Ah-hummnnn....**]

“*We will manipulate the election of Presidents whose past contains some undisclosed dark affair, some ‘Panama’, then they will be faithful executors of our orders from fear of exposure* and from the natural desire of every man who has attained a position of authority to retain the p r i v i l e g e s , emoluments and the dignity associated with the position of President.” [H: **Ah-hummnnn....**]

The use of the word “Panama” here refers to the various scandals which arose in French political circles over the original efforts to construct the Panama

Canal. If the present form of the *Protocols* had been written at a later date they might have referred to the “Marconi wireless” scandals in England—though on second thought, they would not have done so because certain men were involved who were NOT Gentiles. [H: **Dr. Ed, I think you can see right here where Mr. Tesla fits into this puzzle.**] Herzl, the great Jewish Zionist leader, uses the expression in *The Jewish State*. Speaking of the management of the business of Palestine he says that the Society of the Jews “will see to it that the enterprise does not become a ‘Panama’ but a ‘SUEZ’.” [H: **Everyone still with me?**] That the same expression should occur in Herzl and in the *Protocols* is SIGNIFICANT; it has also another significance which will be described at another time. It must be clear to the reader, however, that no one writing for the general public at this day would refer to a “Panama” in a man’s “past”. The reference would not be understood.

It is this practice of holding a man under obligation which makes it needful on the part of the true publicist to tell the truth and the whole truth about aspirants for public office. It is not enough to say of a candidate that he “began as a poor boy” and then became “successful”. How did he become successful? How explain the “rise” of his fortunes? Sometimes the clue leads deep into the domestic life of the candidate. It may be told of a man, for example, that he helped another

out of a scrape by marrying the woman involved, and received a sum of money for doing so. It may be told of another that he was implicated by his too friendly relations with another’s wife, but was relieved of his predicament by the astute diplomacy of powerful friends, to whom THEREAFTER HE FELT HIMSELF IN DEBT OF HONOR. It is strange that, in American affairs at least, the woman-note is predominant. In our higher offices that has more frequently occurred than any other, oftener than the money-note. [H: **Ah but you see something came about that CHANGED the moral attitudes of the whole of the citizenry—so there has to be something far worse than adultery, philandering and sex-oriented stuff. You have to be set up—and then wiped out by something really important like money games.**]

In European countries, however, where the fact of a man’s being entangled illegitimately with a woman does not carry so heavy a stamp of shame with it, the controlled men have been found to have “pasts” of another character.

The whole subject is extremely distasteful, but truth has its surgical duties to perform, and this is one of them. When, for example, a pivotal assemblage like that of the Peace Conference is studied, and the men who are most subject to Jewish influences are isolated, and their past history is carefully traced, there is almost no difficulty whatever in determining the precise moment when they passed over into that fateful condition which, while it did not hinder them of public honors for one hour, made them unchangeably the servants of a power the public did not see. The puzzling spectacle which the observer sees of the great leaders of Anglo-Saxon races closely surrounded and continuously counseled by the princes of the [recognized] Semitic race is explained only by a knowledge of those leaders’ “past” and those words of the *Protocols*, “**WE WILL MANIPULATE THE ELECTION OF PRESIDENTS WHOSE PAST CONTAINS SOME UNDISCLOSED DARK AFFAIR.**”

And where this Jewish domination of officials is glaringly apparent, it may be safely assumed that the custody of the secret is almost entirely with that race. When necessity arises, it may be a public service for those in possession of the facts to make them public—not for the purpose of destroying reputations, but **for the purpose of damning for all time the most cowardly practice.**

Politically, so the Jewish publicists tell us, Jews do not vote as a group. Because of this, so we are told, they have no political influence. Moreover, we are told, they are so divided among themselves that they cannot be led in one direction.

It may be true that when it is a question of being *for* anything, the Jewish community may show a majority and minority opinion—a small minority, it is likely to be. But when it becomes a question of being *against* anything, the Jewish community is always a unit.

These are facts to which any ward politician can testify. Any man in political life can test it for himself by announcing that he will not permit himself to be dominated by Jews or anybody else. Just let him mention Jews in that manner; he will no longer have to read about Jewish solidarity; he will have felt it. Note that, in a vote, this Jewish solidarity can accomplish anything it wishes; the Jew’s political strength is NOT in his vote, but in the “pull” of, say, seven men at the seat of government. The Jews, a political minority so far

as *votes* are concerned, were a political majority so far as *influence* was concerned, during the last five years. They ruled. They boast that they ruled. The mark of their rule is everywhere. [**H: Note this was written in 1920, so the controlling rule has been since, at least, in the U.S., totally held since 1915.**]

The note which everyone observes in politics, as in the press, is the *fear* of the Jews. This *fear* is such that nowhere are the Jews discussed as are, say, the Armenians, the Germans, the Russians or the Hindoos. What is this *fear* but reflection of the knowledge of the Jews' power and their ruthlessness in the use of it? It is possibly true, as many Jewish publicists say, that what is called anti-Semitism is just a panic-fear. It is a dread of the unknown. The uncanny spectacle of

THE JEW IS NOT A SUPERMAN. He is bright; he is intense; his philosophy of material things leaves him free to do many things from which his neighbor draws back; but, given equal advantages, he is not a superman. The Yankee is more than his equal any time, but the Yankee has an inborn inclination to observe the rules of the game. When the people know by what means this power is gained—when they are informed how, for example, political control is seized, as it has been in the United States, the very method takes all the glamour from the power, and shows it to be a rather sordid thing after all.

an apparently poor people who are richer than all, of a very small minority which is more powerful than all, creates phantoms before the mind.

It is very significant that those who most assume to represent the Jews are quite content that the *fear* should exist. They wish it to exist. To keep it delicately poised and always *there*, though not too obtrusively, is an art they practice. But once the balance is threatened, their crudeness instantly appears. Then comes the threat, by which it is hoped to re-establish the *fear* again. When the threat fails, there comes the wail of anti-Semitism.

How strange this is, that the Jews should not see that the most abject form of anti-Semitism is just this *fear* which they are willing to have felt toward them by their neighbors. To inspire *fear*—what is more dreaded by the normal man, and yet what more delights an inferior race?

Now, a great service is done when the people are emancipated from this *fear*. It is the process of emancipation that Jewish publicists attack. It is this they call anti-Semitism. It is not anti-Semitism at all; it is the only course that can prevent anti-Semitism.

The process involves several steps. The extent of the Jewish power must be shown. To this, of course, strong Jewish objection is made, though no strong disproof can be made.

Then, the existence of this power must be explained. It can be explained only by the Jewish Will to Power, as it may be called, or by the deliberate program which is followed in the attainment of the power. When the method is explained, half the damage is undone. **THE JEW IS NOT A SUPERMAN.** He is bright; he is intense; his philosophy of material things leaves him free to do many things from which his neighbor draws back; but, given equal advantages, he is not a superman. The Yankee is more than

his equal any time, but the Yankee has an inborn inclination to observe the rules of the game. When the people know by what means this power is gained—when they are informed how, for example, political control is seized, as it has been in the United States, the very method takes all the glamour from the power, and shows it to be a rather sordid thing after all.

This series of articles is attempting to take these orderly steps, and it is believed the complete effort will justify itself to reasonable minds, both Jewish and Gentile.

In the present article one important means of power has been described on the authority of the *Protocols*. Whether the method laid down by the *Protocols* is worth considering or not depends entirely on whether it can be found in actual affairs today. It can be found. The two tally. The parallel is complete. It were well for the Jew, of course, if no trace of

him could be found in either the written or the actual program. But **he is there**, and it is illogical for him to blame anyone but himself for being there. Certainly it is small defense against the fact to heap abuse upon the one who discloses the fact. **We have agreed that the Jews are clever, but they are not so clever as to be able to cover their work. There is a certain element of weakness in them which reveals the whole matter in the end. And even the revelation would not mean much if the thing revealed were not wrong. But that is the weakness of the Jewish program—it is wrong.** The Jews have never gained any measure of success so great that the world cannot check it. The world is engaged in a great checking tactic now, and if there are still prophets among the Jews they should lead their people in another path.

The proof and the fruit of any exposure of the World Program **IS THE REMOVAL OF THE ELEMENT OF FEAR FROM THE PEOPLES AMONG WHOM THE JEWS LIVE.**

Issue of September 18, 1920

[END OF QUOTING]

So, can the nations, say, the United States, be changed? Yes. Easily? NO! And the change will have to come from outside the typical government you HAVE in place. You haven't a prayer of changing the one you have or replacing it with something new and honestly honorable. When the whole barrel of apples is spoiled and rotten, you will have to consider a whole new approach—but that can be accomplished in the U.S. as in no other nation already usurped and controlled by these elements of Elite One Worlders. But, indeed there are a WHOLE BIG BUNCH of people in very powerful nations who would change if shown the way and to recognize the problems. Most KNOW the problems—except you sleeping

masses under the mind-warp processing.

It only requires insight, foresight, long-range sight and the ability to CREATE THAT WHICH IS NECESSARY—and THAT comes from recognizing the absolute LACK OF ANYTHING BACKING ANY OF THE ELITE'S HOLDINGS.

So, now we know who "they" are and that isn't a bad start for today is it? "They" have presented AN ILLUSION of money, value, moral acceptance and thus and so. But, they have also incredibly incited the hatred of those in opposition and bearing the brunt of their outrageous crimes and deceptions.

A massive change could come about simply by the turning unto Truth and God but, logically and reasonably speaking, it won't. Therefore there will be some of the old arranged prophecies that have to come about for the writers of the prophecies will have to see to it that it does—EVEN IF IT IS AGAINST THEMSELVES—BUT TO EVERY MAN A CHOICE!

When a man gains LOVE, he changes within self and stops the hatreds—AND STARTS THINKING. When thinking men are then shown "a way", they will take it and create that which they desire, and when this is done in the name of GOD—not some trumped-up idol to worship—there is no enemy anywhere who can do a thing to stop its happening. So, to you dear ones who find it difficult to wait and can't see that things are being accomplished, I can't make you see, hear or experience—I can only assure you, in my own loop, that we are making incredible and beyond-your-dreams inroads into the solutions at hand. But the team is tired and no matter how hard or fast we run—so far the enemy is able to make the run difficult and miserable. However, GOD chooses carefully, and those he has placed in responsible positions will make it through one way or another—a bit frazzled and worn—but WE shall make it for some of you out there have made it POSSIBLE.

There is always the presence of the DISTRACTORS, even right among us, and the desire to be distracted, so the two get together and great amounts of time and energy are expended where it should not be. But, it IS and so be it. Until you of the nucleus realize the distractions AND the distractors you will slow the progress. It is always quite easy to cast about and discern "another's" problems or distractions but RARELY YOUR OWN. Why? Because YOUR distractions are not considered by you to be distractions.

Let me example a personal focus—with the coming of e-mail capability—E.J.'s work load has DOUBLED OR TRIPLED. Dharma's is again out of control because everything from arguments to kiddies' problems are handed off to her. But it is through the computer networks that we can get viewing and hearing—so we really can't negate the computers can we?

Now our audience is more predominantly global and foreign than ever, so that more time is consumed, constantly—but with necessary business and interchange. We have foreign diplomats of such high importance as would stagger you, WAITING FOR EACH PAGE TO COME FROM THESE FINGERS. There is no substitute, therefore, for this task and no way to assemble help at this time. So, we keep right on moving and when we can't stagger another step, someone will be ready to take some load and then more load and finally we will have a larger TEAM. But it starts with the mundane because we need no more "help" steeped in their "own ways and

directions” and who can’t move beyond the meditation phase and actually do the work itself.

I am told that if we just had MORE MEETINGS “we could get our energy renewed and our focus reestablished.” Well, interestingly enough, Dharma is running as hard as she can and she has to be there if we have a meeting—doesn’t she? Not to bring the cakes, for someone else could do that, but just to speak—and lungs that can’t hold air can’t allow for long speeches but can allow for lots of finger exercises. Moreover, WE HAVE EXPERIENCED AND THUS, LEARNED, that our enemies are AMONG US and our strategies and just our own daily privacy is totally invaded and moved out of the privacy of our family to be spun and twisted in the hands and minds and publications of the very adversary himself.

Who restores Dharma and who, save two or three, continues to shore up the financial needs for the work here? This in no way is a reflection on you who send to keep this paper going for it would have been over long before now if you had not stepped in and saved the day with your contributions above subscriptions.

I find that around here there are almost none who will watch the very news coming forth more than once, if that much, a day, and then turn it off because you “can’t stand it”. I ask Dharma to leave this keyboard and every minute not at this typing she is studying the broadcasts from every direction and every channel and talk show. It is THEREIN you find what is REALLY happening. So, you guys say, “Well, we get it from CONTACT or these writings.” Fine, it is then apparent that you don’t want meetings quite badly enough to give relief to the production point. And yes, you are right, the circle spirals around and, surely enough, the cost of mailings rises and we don’t have room for more information anyway, and stay alive at all. This IS THE PLAN at work and the very best example we can offer. Many people within our circle are running for our lives so, please, this example is exactly that, an example using something to which you can relate.

Arguments about material do not accomplish anything and we have no time for debates. I KNOW WHAT IS REAL AND WHAT IS TRUTH, so an argument with me is useless as most arguers state right off the top of their letters. I chuckle as I recall early on over the topic of *And They Called His Name Immanuel* that the publishers of some of the same materials started large arguments with Green about the materials. I responded. So, the next arguments came from the “committee” appointed to “handle that E.T.” and that insane receiver. However, ***the letter started with: “Don’t have Hatonn respond because he can just blow out our arguments—because we are not so quick of wit.”*** No, I am not kidding you. Either I Am or I AM NOT. So, IF I AM NOT, doesn’t that scare you a bit that Dharma is so “quick of wit” as to out-think and out-run the entire world population? She makes no claim of such. But she will be first to tell you that she has gotten a REAL EDUCATION in just about every subject there is—and even Dr. Young would probably give her an honorary degree in quantum physics as well as qualifying as a “writer” which she still claims to NOT be. Peculiar isn’t it?

She is not a Jew BUT IS A SEMITE. But she is pale of color and yet is Egyptian of origin—in THIS particular job. Interesting? Not really, once you KNOW what life is ABOUT and IS.

Do “WE” have some bond? Beyond all human realizations as do I with most of you who read this material and know the reality of this time and this place in historical sequence. We are already woven as the threads into a finished tapestry with myriads of colors and textures, and even if taken apart we do not lose our DNA “picture” engraved forever upon the timelessness of eternity and universality.

Are YOU in the picture? That is not for ME to answer, but rather, for me to ask. ARE YOU IN THE PICTURE? Oh, indeed, modest ones—YOU DO KNOW AND YOU EXPERIENCE FOR SOMETHING SO MUCH GREATER THAN A “DOODLE RIDE” ON SOME SHIP OR OTHER—BUT FOR THE VERY GIFT OF ***LIFE ITSELF***.

E.J. and Dharma don’t even bother to STUDY the heavens as they once did for they know where GOD IS LOCATED and the trappings and show of a few moving objects has no longer much interest. Appreciation is always present—having to meditate on one star or another—or even the belly-button, wastes valuable production time. So we do that sort of thing only when the balance has been blown by some of the necessary distractions that REQUIRE handling. Others are the same; once again I only use EXAMPLES. Moreover, it is understood that all ones entering the circle must “catch up” but you who have always been within THIS circle and haven’t “caught up” are not in such good standing.

Most RIGHT HERE UNDER OUR NOSES do not even read all the material—now, don’t you who can’t wait to get it into your hands and heads find that shocking and appalling? No, I don’t; I find it typical. Most people would join any group just to search, usually for betterment of self’s acquisitions, be they human or material. There is little interest in accomplishment beyond that “job” and the “pay” therefrom. People, there isn’t even a “group” here to hold anyone as in “membership”, and if you cease to study the truth as we bring it—you don’t have ANYTHING HERE. I repeat, you don’t have ANYTHING HERE. And some, if the pay were cut off, would not even consider staying a day longer and that would be blamed on the excuse of having to work—when some were not working when they came here. Good, it is an excellent sorting tool.

Am I not afraid that some will see this and be offended? No, the ones who would be don’t read the “stuff”. The others know their positions are set in cement and would work days to support themselves and give all night to serve God if that were necessary. And, in some of the jobs, that is THE CASE, only the service itself is 24 hours a

day, seven days a week, and sometimes doubled up at that.

I do not deal in what-ifs or ifs or shoulds. We deal here with WHAT IS and that is all we have in the here and the now. We do the best we can with what IS. Good “strokes” are nice but we work mostly without anything except complaints and gigantic efforts to insult, discount, discredit and destroy us. But the love and support of the rest of the team and crew suffices, and even if they be few, they are IN TRUTH and IN LOVE and it is sufficient unto our needs. We KNOW that what we do is TRUTH AND WHAT WE DO IS RIGHT. THERE IS NO ENERGY S T R E N G T H GREATER THAN THAT.

We chuckled when Dr. Ed sent up a note AND ANOTHER BOOK TO BE TYPED and inquired as to whether or not Dharma had worn off the letters of her new keyboard yet. The “funny” thing is that, yes indeed, they were going, going and going—but this time she got smart and weekly lacquers over the print. We laugh because she can certainly tell by looking at the keyboard which alphabet letters are the most used. We also find it amusing that people say and think we have a great consolidated membership game going here daily. Dharma has not even SEEN most of

To learn what the Jewish leaders of the United States or any other country think, do not read their addresses to the Gentiles; read their addresses to their own people. On such matters as these—Whether the Jew regards himself as destined to rule the world; whether he regards himself as belonging to a nation and race distinct from every other nation and race; whether he regards the Gentile world as the legitimate field of his exploitation by a lower moral method than is permissible among his own people; whether he knows and shares the principles of the *Protocols*—on such matters as these, the only safe guide is to be found in the words which Jewish leaders speak to Jews, not in the words they speak to Gentiles.

the people here who work daily on the same projects in WEEKS and, as with Dr. Young—in months.

So please, readers, when somebody calls this a “cult”, will you please turn about and confront them. Call them to their faces what they are: uninformed, ignorant or simply “you are a liar”. It works every time—TRUTH WILL WORK EVERY TIME IF YOU SIMPLY USE IT. WHEN YOU MAKE STUPID EXCUSES YOU HURT SELF AND EVERYONE WITH YOU. AND, UNTIL YOU ARE NOT ASHAMED OF GOD IN YOUR LIFE—YOU HAVE BIG PROBLEMS.

Adonai, (‘~’) h-Aton-n. The Greeks will know what the symbol means.

3/5/98 #2 HATONN

[QUOTING, Part 21, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

THE ALL-JEWISH MARK ON “RED RUSSIA”

“In a world of completely organized territorial sovereignties he (the Jew) has only two possible cities of refuge; he must either pull down the pillars of the whole national state system, or he must create a territorial sovereignty of his own... In Eastern Europe, Bolshevism and Zionism seem to grow side by side... not because the Jew cares for the positive side of radical philosophy, not

because he desires to be a partaker in Gentile nationalism or Gentile democracy but because no existing Gentile system is ever anything but distasteful to him."

We shall now briefly interrupt the commentary which we have been making on the *Protocols* to set at rest once and for all certain misstatements which are made for Gentile consumption.

To learn what the Jewish leaders of the United States or any other country think, do not read their addresses to the Gentiles; read their addresses to their own people. On such matters as these—Whether the Jew regards himself as destined to rule the world; whether he regards himself as belonging to a nation and race distinct from every other nation and race; whether he regards the Gentile world as the legitimate field of his exploitation by a lower moral method than is permissible among his own people; whether he knows and shares the principles of the *Protocols*—on such matters as these, the only safe guide is to be found in the words which Jewish leaders speak to Jews, not in the words they speak to Gentiles.

The notable Jewish names which appear oftenest in the Press do not represent the spokesmen of Judaism at all, but only a selected few who represent the Department of Propaganda Among the Gentiles. Sometimes that propaganda is in the form of donations for Christian charitable organizations; sometimes it is in the form of "liberal" opinion on religious, social and political questions. In whatever form it comes, you may depend upon it that the real activities of the Jewish hierarchy proceed under cover of that which the Gentile is invited to observe and approve.

The statements offered in this series are never made without the strictest and fullest proof, confirmation and corroboration in the utterances of Jewish leaders. This is one of the strange features of the multitude of Jewish attacks on this series. ***They are attacking what they themselves stand for, and their only reason for the attack must be their belief that this investigation has not been able to penetrate through to that which has been kept hidden from the world.***

The most persistent denials have been offered to the statement that Bolshevism everywhere, in Russia or the United States, is Jewish. In these denials we have perhaps one of the most brazen examples of the double intent referred to above. The denial of the Jewish character of Bolshevism is made to the Gentile; but in the confidence and secrecy of Jewish communication, or buried in the Yiddish dialect, or obscurely hidden in the Jewish national press, we find the proud assertion made—to their own people!—that Bolshevism is Jewish.

Jewish propaganda has only two straws to grasp in the terrible tale of murder, immorality, robbery, enforced starvation and hideous humanism which make the present Russian situation impossible to describe and all but impossible to comprehend.

One of these straws is that Kerensky, the man who eased in the opening wedge of Bolshevism, is not a Jew. Indeed, one of the strongest indications that Bolshevism is Jewish is that the Jewish press emphasizes so fiercely the alleged Gentilism of at least *two* of the revolutionary notables. It may be cruel to deny them two among hundreds, but merely saying so cannot change Kerensky's nationality. His name is Adler. His father was a Jew and his mother a Jewess. Adler, the father, died, and the mother married a Russian named Kerensky, whose name the young child took.

Among the radicals who employed him as a lawyer, among the forces that put him forward to drive the first nail into Russia's cross, among the soldiers who fought with him, his Jewish descent and character have never been doubted.

"Well, but there is Lenin," our Jewish publicists say—"Lenin, the head of it all, the brains of it all, and Lenin is a Gentile! We've got you there—Lenin is a Gentile!"

Perhaps he is, but why do his children speak Yiddish? Why are his proclamations put forth in Yiddish? Why did he abolish the Christian Sunday and establish by law the Jewish Saturday Sabbath?

The explanation of all this may be that he married a Jewess. The fact is that he did. But another explanation may be that he himself is a Jew. Certainly he is not the Russian nobleman he has always claimed to be. The statements he has made about his identity thus far have been lies. The claim that he is a Gentile may be unfounded too.

No one has ever doubted Trotsky's nationality—he is a Jew. His name is Braunstein. Recently the Gentiles were told that Trotsky had said he wasn't much of anything—in religion. That may be. But still he must be something—else why are the Russian Christian churches turned into stables, slaughter houses and dancing halls, while the *Jewish synagogues remain untouched?* And why are Christian priests and ministers made to work on the roads, *while Jewish rabbis are left their clerical privileges?* Trotsky may not be much of anything in religion, but he is a Jew nevertheless. This is not mere Gentile insistence that he shall be considered a Jew whether or no; it is straight Jewish teaching that he is, and is considered by all Jewish authorities to be, a Jew.

An apology must be made here for repeating well-known facts. Yet, so many people are not even now aware of the true meaning of Bolshevism, at the risk of monotony, we shall cite a few of the salient facts. The purpose, however, is not alone to explain Russia, but to throw a warning light on conditions in the United States.

The Bolshevik Government, as it stood late this summer when the latest report was smuggled through to certain authorities, shows up the Jewish domination of the whole affair. It has changed very slightly since the beginning. We give only a few items to indicate the proportion. It must not be supposed that the non-Jewish members of the government are Russian.

Very few Russians have anything to say about their own country these days. The so-called "Dictatorship of the Proletariat", in which the proletariat has nothing whatever to say, is Russian only in the sense that it is set up in Russia; it is not Russian in that it springs from or includes the Russian people. It is the international program of the *Protocols*, which might be "put over" by a minority in any country, and which is being given a dress-rehearsal in Russia.

It is not the economic experiment, so-called, that one objects to in Russia; it is not the fallacies, the sad delusion of the people. No. It is the downright, dirty immorality, the brutish nastiness of it all; and the line which the immorality and nastiness draws between Jew and Gentile. The horrible cruelty involved we will not deal with, leaving it merely with the explanation which has found utterance in the Jewish press that "it may be that the Jew in Russia is taking an *unconscious* revenge for his centuries of suffering."

"But," asks some reader, "how may we know

that all this is true?"

Bearing in mind that we are speaking of Russia, not for the interest of the Russian situation at all, but to indicate the international character of those who are responsible for conditions there, and to identify them for the protection of the United States, we shall look at the evidence.

There is, of course, the evidence brought to light by our own United States Senate and printed in a Report of the Committee on the Judiciary. We do not wish to spend much time on this, because we prefer in these articles to use Jewish testimony instead of Gentile. But we shall pause long enough to show the nature of the testimony brought out by our own government.

Dr. George A. Simons, a clergyman in charge of an American congregation in Petrograd at the time the Bolshevik terror broke out, was a witness. Parts of his testimony are given here:

"There are hundreds of agitators who followed in the trail of Trotsky-Bronstein, these men having come over from the lower East Side of New York... A number of us were impressed by the strange Yiddish element in this thing right from the start, and it soon became evident that more than half the agitators in the so-called Bolshevik movement were Yiddish."

"Senator Nelson—'Hebrews?'"

"Dr. Simons—'They were Hebrews, apostate Jews. I do not want to say anything against the Jews, as such. I am not in sympathy with the anti-Semite movement, never have been, and do not ever expect to be... But I have a firm conviction that this thing is Yiddish, and that one of its bases is found in the East Side of New York.'

"Senator Nelson—'Trotsky came over from New York during that summer, did he not?'"

"Dr. Simons—'He did.'

"Later Dr. Simons said: 'In December, 1918...out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, and all the rest Jews, with the exception possibly of one man, who is a Negro from America, who calls himself Professor Gordon...and 265 of this northern commune government that is sitting in the Old Smolny Institute came from the lower East Side of New York—265 of them.

"I might mention this, that when the Bolsheviki came into power, all over Petrograd we at once had a predominance of Yiddish proclamations, big posters, and everything in Yiddish. It became very evident that now that was to be one of the great languages of Russia; and the real Russians, of course, did not take very kindly to it."

[H: Please recall from prior JEWISH writings that Yiddish is NOT Hebrew. Yiddish is a language created for the self-styled parties who came to call themselves Jews and to suit the needs of the TALMUD AND BE UTILIZED IN THE PROTOCOLS. It is much like using a code as in World War II when Native language was used and could not be deciphered. How much to you think, as a Russian, you might understand of Lakota Sioux? By using the Talmud and Yiddish—everyone, including the Hebrew-speaking Jews, could be fooled until it was too late to change horses.]

William Chapin Huntington, who was commercial attache of the United States Embassy at Petrograd, testified:

"In Russia it is well known that three-fourths of the Bolshevik leaders are Jewish... There were some—not many, but there were some—real

Russians; and what I mean by real Russians is Russian-born, and not Russian Jews."

Roger E. Simmons, Trade Commissioner connected with the United States Department of Commerce, also testified. An important anonymous witness, whom the committee permitted to withhold his name, told the same things.

The British White Book, *Russia, No. 1*—"a Collection of Reports on Bolshevism in Russia, presented to Parliament by Command of His Majesty, April, 1919," contains masses of the same testimony from many sources, all of them eyewitnesses.

In that very highly respected magazine *Asia* for February-March 1920, is an article which contains, among other important ones, these statements: (the italics are ours)

"In all the Bolshevik institutions the heads are Jews. The Assistant Commissar for Elementary Education, Grunberg, *can hardly speak Russian*. The Jews are successful in everything and obtain their ends. They know how to command and get complete submission. But they are proud and contemptuous toward everyone, which strongly excites the people against them... *At the present time there is a great national religious fervor among the Jews*. They see in the spread of revolution the fulfilling of the Scriptures: 'Though I make an end of all the nations, whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make an end of thee.'"

Now, if Gentile proof were wanted, the files of *The Dearborn Independent* for a whole year would not begin to contain it. But Jewish proof is better.

There has been a strange vacillation in Jewish opinion concerning Bolshevism. At first it was hailed with delight. There was no concealment whatever in the early days of the new regime as to the part which Jewry had in it. Public meetings, interviews, special articles poured forth in which very valuable elements of truth were mingled. There was no attempt at concealment of names.

Then the horror of the thing began to take hold upon the world, and for just a breathing space Jewish opinion fell silent. There was a spasmodic denial or two. Then a new burst of glorification. The glorification continues within Judaism itself, but it now carries on the Gentile side of its face a very sad expression labeled "persecution".

We have lived to see the day when to denounce Bolshevism is to "persecute the Jews".

In the *American Hebrew*, for September 10, 1920, an article appears which not only acknowledges and explains the part which the Jew plays in the present unrest and upheaval, but justifies it—and justifies it, curiously enough, by The Sermon on the Mount.

The writer says that "*the Jew evolved organized capitalism with its working instrumentality, the banking system.*"

This is very refreshing, in view of the numerous Jewish denials of the economic fact.

"One of the impressive phenomena of the impressive time is the revolt of the Jew against the Frankenstein which his own mind conceived and his own hand fashioned..." If this is true, why is Jewish "organized capital with its working instrumentality, the banking system" supporting the revolt?

"That achievement (referring to the Russian overthrow), destined to figure in history as the overshadowing result of the World War, was largely the outcome of Jewish thinking, of Jewish discontent, of Jewish effort to reconstruct."

"*This rapid emergence of the Russian revolution from the destructive phase and its entrance into the constructive phase is a conspicuous expression of the constructive genius of Jewish discontent.*"

(This, of course, requires proof that the constructive phase has appeared. The implication here is sheer propaganda. The *Protocols*, however, have a reconstructive program. We have not reached it as yet in this series of articles, but it is clearly outlined in the *Protocols*—DESTROY GENTILE SOCIETY, and then reconstruct IT ACCORDING TO "OUR" PLANS.) **[H: And keep in mind: There are two kinds of people by Jewish demand: JEWS AND GENTILES—period!]**

Now read carefully:

"*What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart ARE TENDING TO PROMOTE IN OTHER COUNTRIES.*"

Trsf yjy shsom/ Ejsy zkreodj ofrs;od, smf zkreodj fodvpmymrmy/// **[H: We are stopped here because the worst has happened—fingers on the wrong keys and sometimes I think it is suitable to laugh at self and then move on. Sometimes we have almost a full page of this "alien" writing, and like all things mysterious, it is not mystical, and once discovered is no longer a mystery. So, to try again please.]**

Read that again. "What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia!" Just what was that? And just how did it "powerfully contribute"? And why are "Jewish idealism" and "Jewish discontent" always linked together? If you read the *Protocols* it is all very clear. Jewish idealism is the destruction of Gentile society and the erection of Jewish society. Was it not so in Russia?—Yiddish proclamations on the walls, the ancient Hebrew in the schools, Saturday substituted for Sunday, and the rabbis respected while the priests were put to work on the roads! All "powerfully contributed" to by murder, rapine, theft and starvation.

Our author is more candid than he realizes. He calls this linked idealism and discontent "*the historic qualities of the Jewish mind*". The *Dearborn Independent* is indebted to him for this clear confirmation of what it has been saying for some time.

But even that is not all. "These same historic qualities of the Jewish mind" which "contributed so powerfully to accomplish in Russia" the Red Terror still existing there, are declared by this author to be tending to promote the same sort of thing in other countries. He says so in so many words—"tending to promote in other countries".

But we knew that. The only difference is that when Gentiles said it, they were overwhelmed with the wildest abuse; but now a pro-Jewish writer says it in a leading Jewish publication. And he says it apologetically—listen to him:

"It was natural that...*discontent in other parts of the world* should find expression in overemphasis of issues and overstatement of aims."

What discontent? Jewish discontent, of course. Discontent with what? With any form of Gentile rule. And how did it find expression? "In overemphasis of issues and overstatement of aims." What were these issues and aims? To bring the Bolshevik revolution to the United States.

No, they did not overstate their aims; they exactly stated them—they simply selected the

wrong country, that's all. **[H: Sorry, but so far it is certainly THE very country!]**

There are Russian Bolsheviks in this country now, hawking about the streets of New York the gold cigaret cases which they stole from Russian families, and the family jewels, the wedding and birthday rings, which they filched from Russian women. Bolshevism never got further than the pawnshop and burglar's "fence" idea. The proof of this traffic in stolen property is going to drive some people into hiding before long. It will be a long, long time before America will be taking orders in Yiddish, or American women will be giving up their jewels to "the chosen race". **[H: Yes, it might have even taken another 78 years, but it has all but come to pass.]**

However, that happens to be only the most recent acknowledgement that has come to hand. It is significant for its confession that "Jewish discontent" was "tending to promote" in "other countries" what it has "so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia".

And with such a link between the American Hebrew, Russian Bolshevism and the *Protocols*, there are still Jewish publicists with the crust to say that only crazy people could see the connection. Only blind people will not see it. But that is only a minor connection. This series of articles does not rest on anything so accidental as the Jewish New Year's apology for Bolshevism in the great Hebrew weekly of the United States.

Issue of September 25, 1920

[END OF QUOTING]

Well, now I really am in trouble. It seems there were two chapters left in the book and we had miscounted. We have a choice, however, of doing it now or doing it in the night and I think intelligence will prevail. I believe, however, that we need a new file reference.

Stop the long faces, readers. Rejoice at finding Truth for there is no longer fear in KNOWING; it is the ignorance that becomes problematic.

I am asked by those who think themselves to be Jewish: "What in the world do we call ourselves?" HUMANS and AMERICANS, or ITALIANS or GREEK or RUSSIAN or whatever you choose. If you are not THIS KIND OF JEW—then for goodness sakes call yourself a Gentile. What's the big deal? A name doesn't do a thing. Sticks and stones may break your bones but names will never hurt you—**UNLESS YOU LET THEM**. READERS, FACTS ARE FACTS AND ALL THE WISHING IN THE WORLD WILL NOT CHANGE A BREATH OF IT.

The facts are that the world has been handed a "bill of goods"—you have been "had". So what? Are you going to just wallow and cower in the holes allowed to you? Get up off your assets and stop the nonsense.

Thank you, Salu.

3/5/98 #3 HATONN

[QUOTING, Part 22, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

JEWISH TESTIMONY IN FAVOR OF BOLSHEVISM

"*Out of the economic chaos, the discontent of the Jew evolved organized capital with its working instrumentality, the banking system....*

"*One of the impressive phenomena of the*

impressive time is the revolt of the Jew against the Frankenstein which his own mind conceived and his own hand fashioned....

"That achievement (Russian Bolshevik revolution-Ed.), destined to figure in history as the overshadowing result of the World War, was largely the outcome of Jewish thinking, of Jewish discontent, of Jewish effort to reconstruct....

"What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries....

"Shall America, like the Russia of the Czars, overwhelm the Jew with the bitter and baseless reproach of being a destroyer, and thus put him in the position of an irreconcilable enemy?

"Or shall America avail itself of Jewish genius as it avails itself of the peculiar genius of every other race?

"That is the question for the American people to answer."

From an article in
the *AMERICAN HEBREW*,
Sept. 10, 1920

The American people will answer that question, and their answer will be against the disruptive genius of dissatisfied Jews.

It is very well known that "what Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia" is also being attempted in the United States. Why did not the writer in the *American Hebrew* say the United States, instead of saying "the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart and tending to promote in other countries".

"Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent" are not directed against capital. Capital is enlisted in their service. The only governmental order the Jewish effort is directed against is Gentile governmental order; and the only "capital" it attacks is Gentile capital.

Lord Eustace Percy who, if one may judge by the full and appreciative quotations of his words in the Jewish press, has the sanction of thinkers among the Jews, settles the first point. Discussing the Jewish tendency to revolutionary movements he says:

"In Eastern Europe Bolshevism and Zionism often seem to grow side by side, just as Jewish influence molded Republican and Socialist thought throughout the nineteenth century down to the Young Turk revolution in Constantinople hardly more than a decade ago—not because the Jew cares for the positive side of radical philosophy, not because he desires to be a partaker in Gentile nationalism or Gentile democracy, but because no existing Gentile system of government is ever anything but distasteful to him."

And that analysis is absolutely true. In Russia, the excuse was the Czar; in Germany, the Kaiser; in England it is the Irish question; in the numerous South American revolutions, where the Jews always had a ruling hand, no particular reason was thought necessary to be given; in the United States it is "the capitalistic class"; but always and everywhere it is, by the confession of their own spokesman, a distaste for any form whatsoever of Gentile government. The Jew believes that the world is his by right; he wants to collect his own, and the speediest way of doing so is the destruction of order by revolution—a destruction which is made possible by a long and

clever campaign of loose and destructive ideas.

As to the second point, every reader can verify the fact from his own experience. Let him recall to his mind the capitalists who have been held up to public scorn in the Jew-controlled press of the United States—and whom does he find them to be? Whose forms have you seen caricatured with the dollar-mark in Hearst's papers? Are they Seligman, Kahn, Warburg, Schiff, Kuhn, Loeb & Company, or any of the others? No. These are Jewish bankers. The attack is NEVER made on them. The names made most familiar to you by newspaper denunciation are the names of Gentile industrial and banking leaders [**H: Of which you have no more.**—and Gentile leaders only—the principal ones being Morgan and Rockefeller. [**H: I find this most amusing for these are among THE biggest and most recognized "Jews", "Zionists", "Banksters" of this day. Therefore, here you have proof that "Jew" has no race, a nasty creed, no religion, really, and certainly no COLOR LIMITATIONS. OR, COULD IT BE WE ARE SEEING SOME OTHER FACTIONS OF THIS NEW WORLD ORDER FINALLY PRESENTING ITSELF? With this intent of ownership, wealth, controlled manipulations (and oh yes they have—ask Nikola Tesla about J.P. Morgan, et al.) they cannot fall into the classification of Gentiles by pure definition. Therefore, if there is only ONE OTHER CLASSIFICATION ACCORDING TO THE JEWS—THEY HAVE TO BE JEWS. No? Well, you WERE right—but the originals of these people ceased to exist so that you are now dealing with tools of these Elite hounds of hell.**]

It is a well-known fact that during the French Commune when men of wealth suffered severe losses in property, the Jewish Rothschilds were not injured to the extent of one pennysworth. It is also a well-known fact, capable of proof satisfactory to any ordinary mind, that the connections between Jewish financiers and the more dangerous revolutionary elements here in the United States are such that it is most unlikely that the former stand to lose anything in any event. Under cover of the disorder in Russia at the present time, Jewish financiers are taking advantage of the stress of the people to gain control of all the strategic natural resources and municipal property, by methods which they fully expect to be legalized by Jewish courts when the present "Bolshevik regime" announces that it will give way to a "modified communism". The world hasn't seen the end of Bolshevism yet. Like the World War, Bolshevism cannot be interpreted until it is seen who profits most by it, and the profiteering is in full sway now. The enemy is Gentile capital. Not any other. And "all the wealth of the world in our hands" is the unspoken slogan of every Jewish outbreak in the world today.

The quotation at the head of this article represents the position which the Jews are now ready to take with reference to the Russian Revolution. They have always been charged with responsibility for what has occurred in that unhappy country, but at first their spokesmen denied it. The denials were most indignant, and were usually accompanied by the typical plaint that the charge was "persecution". But the facts have been so overwhelming, and the government investigations have been so revealing, that denials have been abandoned.

For a while an attempt was made to distract

attention from Russia by a tremendously powerful propaganda concerning the Jews in Poland. There are many indications that the Polish propaganda was undertaken as a "cover" for the immense immigration of Jews **into the United States**. It may be that some of our readers do not know it, but an endless stream of the most undesirable immigrants pours daily into the United States, tens of thousands of the same people whose presence has been the problem and menace of the governments of Europe. [**H: And TODAY, on pretext of fear of Iraq—thousands and thousands are being brought directly into the United States without need of even passports. Fair? Doesn't appear to be fair to me. But then, citizens, it is your country and you don't seem to object, while at the same time, you are sending mothers back to Mexico without their natural U.S. babies. You have lost sense of JUSTICE and the courts have long ago come under the control of Talmudic LAW.**]

Well, the Polish propaganda and the immigration movement are sailing along smoothly, and the United States Government is assured by the Jewish ring at Washington that everything is quiet along the Potomac (it *is* quiet there, quiet as the Jewish ring could wish), but still the Russian fact persists in calling for explanation.

And here is the explanation: The Jews created capitalism, we are told. But capitalism has proved itself ill-behaved. So now, the Jewish creators are going to destroy their creation. They have done so in Russia. And now, will the American people be good and let their Jewish benefactors do the same in America?

That is the new explanation, and, typically Jewish again, it is coupled with a proposal for the United States—and a threat! If America refuses this particular service of the Jew, we "put him in the position of an irreconcilable enemy". See quotation at the head of this article.

But the Jews have *not* destroyed capitalism in Russia. When Lenin and Trotsky make their farewell bow and retire under the protective influence of the Jewish capitalists of the world, it will be seen that only Gentile or Russian capital has been destroyed, and that Jewish capital has been enthroned.

What is the record? Documents printed by the United States Government contain this letter: Please note the date, the Jewish banker and the Jewish names:

"Stockholm, Sept. 21, 1917.

"To Mr. Raphael Scholan:

"Dear Comrade:—The banking house, M. Warburg, opened an account for the enterprise of Comrade Trotsky upon receipt of a telegram from the Chairman of the 'Rhein-Westphalian Syndicate'. A lawyer, probably Mr. Kestroff, obtained ammunition and organized the transportation of same, together with that of the money...to whom the sum demanded by Comrade Trotsky is to be handed.

"Fraternal Greetings!

"Furstenberg"

Long before that an American Jewish financier was supplying the funds which carried revolutionary propaganda to thousands of Russian prisoners of war in Japanese camps.

It is sometimes said, by way of explaining the Bolshevik movement, that it was financed from Germany, a fact which was seized upon to supply war propaganda. It is true that part of the money came from the United States. It is the whole truth

that Jewish finance in all the countries was interested in Bolshevism as an All-Jewish investment. For the whole period of the war, the Jewish World Program was cloaked under this or that national name—the blame being laid on the Germans by the Allies, and on the Allies by the Germans, and the people kept in ignorance of who the real personages were.

It was stated by a French official that two millions of money was contributed by one Jewish banker alone. **[H: People, back then can you imagine how much was \$2 million?]**

When Trotsky left the United States to fulfill his appointed task, he was released from arrest at Halifax upon the request of the United States, and everyone knows who constituted the War Government of the United States.

The conclusion, when all the facts are considered, is irresistible, that the Bolshevik revolution was a carefully groomed investment on the part of International Jewish Finance.

It is easy to understand, then, why the same forces would like to introduce it to the United States. The real struggle in this country is not between labor and capital; the real struggle is between Jewish capital and Gentile capital, with the I. W. W. leaders, the Socialist leaders, the Red leaders and the labor leaders almost a unit on the side of the Jewish capitalists.

Again recall which financiers these men most attack. You cannot recall a single Jewish name.

The main purpose in these two articles, however, is to introduce the Jewish testimony which exists as to the Jewish nature of Bolshevism.

“There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism at many points are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism.”

In the same paper, of 1920, is a report of an address made by Israel Zangwill, a noted Jewish writer, in which he pronounced glowing praise on “the race which has produced a Beaconsfield, a Reading, a Montague, a Klotz, a *Kurt Eisner*, a *Trotsky*”. Mr. Zangwill, in his swelling Semitic enthusiasm, embraced the Jews in the British Government in the same category with the Jews of the Hungarian and Russian Bolshevik governments. What is the difference? They are all Jewish, and all of equal honor and usefulness to “the race”.

Rabbi J. S. Magnes, in an address at New York in 1919, is reported to have said:

“When the Jew gives his thought, his devotion, to the cause of the workers and of the dispossessed, of the disinherited of the world, the radical quality within him goes to the roots of things, and in Germany he becomes a Marx and a Lassalle, a Haas and an Edward Bernstein; in Austria he becomes a Victor Adler and a Friedrich Adler; in Russia, a *Trotsky*. Just take for a moment the present situation in Russia and in Germany. The revolution set creative forces free, and see what a large company of Jews was available for immediate service. Socialist Revolutionaries and Mensheviks, and Bolsheviks, Majority and Minority Socialists—whatever they be called—Jews are to be found among the trusted leaders and the routine workers of all these revolutionary parties.”

“See,” says the rabbi, “what a large company of Jews are available for immediate service.” One ought to see where he points. There are as many Jewish members of revolutionary societies in the

United States as there were in Russia; and here, as there, they are “available for immediate service”.

Bernard Lazare, a Jewish writer who has published a work on anti-Semitism, says:

“The Jew, therefore, *does take a part in revolutions, and he participates in them in so far as he is a Jew, or more correctly, in so far as he remains a Jew.*”

He says also: “The Jewish spirit is essentially a revolutionary spirit, and consciously or otherwise, the Jew is a revolutionist.”

There is hardly any country in the world, except the United States where denials of this could be made in such a way as to require proof. In every other country the fact is known. Here we have been under such a fear of mentioning the word “Jew” or anything pertaining to it, that the commonest facts have been kept from us—the facts which even a superficial knowledge of Jewish writing would have given us. It was almost a pathetic spectacle to see American audiences go to lectures about the Russian situation, and come away from the hall confused and perplexed because the Russian situation is so un-Russian, all because no lecturer thought it polite to mention “Jew” in the United States, for, as some day we shall see the Jew has contrived to gain control of the platform too.

Not only do the literary lights of Jewry acknowledge the Jew’s propensity to revolution generally, and his responsibility for the Russian situation particularly, but the lower lights also have a very clear idea about it. The Jew in the midst of the revolution is conscious that somehow he is advancing the cause of Israel. He may be a “bad Jew” in the synagogue sense, but he is enough of a Jew to be willing to do anything that would advance the prestige of Israel. Race is stronger than religion in Jewry.

The Russian paper, *On to Moscow*, in September, 1919, said:

“It should not be forgotten that *the Jewish people*, who for centuries were oppressed by kings and czars, *are the real proletariat, the real Internationale, which has no country.*”

Mr. Cohan, in the newspaper, *Communist*, in April, 1919, said:

“Without exaggeration, it may be said that *the great Russian social revolution was indeed accomplished by the hands of the Jews.* Would the dark, oppressed masses of the Russian workmen and peasants have been able to throw off the yoke of the bourgeoisie by themselves? No, *it was precisely the Jews who led the Russian proletariat to the dawn of the Internationale and not only have led, but are also now leading the Soviet cause which remains in their safe hands.* We may be quiet as long as the chief command of the Red Army is in the hands of Comrade Leon Trotsky. It is true that *there are no Jews in the ranks of the Red Army as far as privates are concerned, but in the committees and Soviet organizations, as commissars, the Jews are gallantly leading the masses of the Russian proletariat to victory.* It is not without reason that during the elections to all Soviet institutions the Jews are winning by an overwhelming majority... *The symbol of Jewry, which for centuries has struggled against capitalism, has become also the symbol of the Russian proletariat, which can be seen even in the adoption of the five-pointed star, which in former times, as it is well known, was the symbol of Zionism and*

Jewry. With this sign comes victory, *with this sign comes the death of the parasites of the bourgeoisie... Jewish tears will come out of them in sweat of drops of blood.*”

This confession, or rather boast, is remarkable for its completeness.

The Jews, says Mr. Cohan, are in control of the Russian masses—the Russian masses who have never risen at all, who only know that a minority, like the czar’s minority, is in control at the seat of government.

The Jews are not in the Red Army, Mr. Cohan informs us, that is, in the ranks where the actual fighting is done; and this is strictly in line with the *Protocols*. The strategy of the World Program is to set Gentiles to kill Gentiles. This was the Jewish boast during the various French social disasters, that so many Frenchmen had been set killing each other.

In the World War just passed, there were as many Gentiles killed by Gentiles as there are Jews in the world. **[H: Go back and read it AGAIN.]** It was a great victory for Israel. “Jewish tears will come out in sweat of drops of blood.”

But the Jews are in the places of control and safety, says Mr. Cohan, and he is absolutely right about it. The wonder is that he was so honest as to say it.

As to the elections, so-called, at which the Jews are so unanimously chosen, the literature of Bolshevism is very explicit. Those who voted against the Jewish candidates were adjudged “enemies of the revolution” and executed. It did not require many executions at the voting place to make all the elections unanimous.

Mr. Cohan is especially instructive on the significance of the Red Star, the five-pointed emblem of Bolshevism. **[H: The most impressive and expressive symbol of Satan that exists in your world. I wonder how many of you Californians note there is NOW A RED STAR IN THE WHITE FIELD OF YOUR STATE FLAG. SUBTLE, AREN’T THEY?]**

The Star of David, the Jewish national emblem, is a six-pointed star, formed by two triangles, one standing on its base, the other on its apex. Deprived of their base lines, these triangles approximate the familiar Masonic emblem of the Square and Compass. It is this Star of David of which a Jewish observer in Palestine remarks that there are so few among the graves of the British soldiers who won Palestine in the recent war; most of the signs are the familiar wooden Cross. These Crosses are now reported to be objectionable to the new rulers of Palestine, because they are so plainly in view of the visitor who approaches the new Jewish university. As in Soviet Russia, so in Palestine, not many Jews laid down their lives for the cause: There were plenty of Gentiles for that purpose.

[H: I would tell you a little tale about this very small town of Tehachapi. Over the non-Catholic cemetery here someone laid out a cross on the hillside. It contained flowers and somehow denoted the area as a cemetery. Along came the Jews and objected. They not only objected, but by law the township was required to remove the symbol. So, now there is the bottom of the Cross with no top—just a “T” for, I suppose, Tehachapi. There was a flap over that too as being outrageous in snickering compliance—but there it is, with only stones and no flowers. My, my aren’t we cute? Do you REALLY think the dead people care about the flower beds? Well, I guess most of them

are complaining about the hot-feet.]

As the Jew is a past master in the art of symbolism, it may not be without significance that the Bolshevik Star has one point less than the Star of David. For there is still one point to be fulfilled in the World Program as outlined in the *Protocols*—and that is the enthronement of “our leader”. When he comes, the World Autocrat for whom the whole program is framed, the sixth point may be added. **[H: I doubt it because the red pentagram is the symbol of Lucifer and that is who is set to be enthroned. And who, good readers, also goes by the name of Satan.]**

The Five Points of the Star now apparently assured are the Purse, the Press, the Peerage, Palestine and Proletarianism. The sixth point will be the PRINCE OF ISRAEL.

It is very hard to say, it is hard to believe, but Mr. Cohan has said it, and revolutions especially since the French Revolution confirm it, that “with this sign comes the death of the parasites of the bourgeoisie... Jewish tears will come out of them in sweat of drops of blood.” The “bourgeoisie”, as the *Protocols* say, are always Gentile. **[H: Ah, but the Global Parasites are Jews, not bourgeoisie Gentiles. Yep, the old hot-foot symbol may well be that which the blood-suckers feel after they start this next war against GOD. Remember: GOD TOO HAS A PLAN 2000 AND HE ALWAYS WINS!]**

The common counter argument to the invincible fact of the Jewish character of the Russian revolution—an argument which is destined to disappear now that Jewish acknowledgement is coming thick and fast—is that the Jews in Russia suffer too. “How can we favor a movement which makes our own people suffer?” is the argument put up to the Gentile.

Well, the fact is this: They ARE favoring that movement. Today, this very moment, the Bolshevik Government is receiving money from Jewish financiers in Europe, and if in Europe, then of course from the International Jewish bankers in America also. That is one fact.

Another fact is this: The Jews of Russia are not suffering to anywhere near the extent we are told by the propagandists. It is now a fact admitted by Jews themselves that upon the first sweep of the Bolsheviks across Poland, the Polish Jews were friendly with the invaders and helped them. The fact was explained by American Jews in this manner: Since Bolshevism came to Russia, the condition of the Jews there has greatly improved—therefore the Polish Jews were friendly. And it is true—the condition of Russian Jews is good.

One reason is: they have Russia. Everything there belongs to them.

The other reason is: the Jews of Russia are the only ones receiving help there today.

Did the second statement ever strike you as significant? **Only the Jews of Russia have food and money sent to them.** It is one form, of course, of the support which the Jewish world is giving Bolshevism. But if the suffering among the Jews is what the propagandists say it is, what must it be among the Russians? Yet no one is sending food or money to them. The probable truth of the whole situation is that Jewish Bolshevism is laying a tax on the world. Any time it may be required, there is plenty of evidence as to the good condition of the Jews in Russia. They have all there is.

Another source of confusion is revealed in the question: “How can Jewish capitalists support Bolshevism when Bolshevism is against

capitalism?”

Bolshevism, as before stated, is only against Gentile capitalism. Jewish financiers who remained in Russia are very useful to the Bolsheviks. Read this description by an eyewitness: “A Jew is this Commissary of the Bank, very elegant, with a cravat of the latest style, and a fancy waistcoat. A Jew is this this District Commissary, former stockbroker, with a double bourgeois chin. Again a Jew, this inspector of taxes; he understands perfectly how to squeeze the bourgeoisie.”

These agents of Jewry are still there. Other agents are among the Russians who fled, getting their lands away from them on mortgage loans. When the curtain lifts, most of the choice real estate will be found to have passed into Jewish control by perfectly “legal” means.

That is one answer to the question, Why the Jewish capitalists support Bolshevism. The Red Revolution is the greatest speculative event of human history. Besides, it is for the exaltation of Israel; it is a colossal revenge, which the Jews always take where they can, for wrongs real or imaginary.

Jewish capitalism knows exactly what it is doing. What are its gains?

1. It has taken a whole rich country, without the cost of war.

2. It has demonstrated the necessity of gold. Jewish power rests on the fiction that gold is wealth. By the premeditated clumsiness of the Bolshevik monetary system, the unthinking world has been made to believe still more strongly that gold is necessary, and this belief gives Jewish capitalism another hold on the Gentile world. If the Bolsheviks had been honest, they could have dealt Jewish capitalism its death blow. No! Gold is still on its throne. Destroy the fiction that gold has value, and you leave the Jewish International Financiers sitting forlorn on heaps of useless metal.

3. It has demonstrated its power to the world. Protocol Seven says: “To demonstrate our enslavement of the Gentile governments of Europe, we will show our power to one of them by crimes of violence, that is, a reign of terror.” Has Europe been sufficiently “shown”? Europe has, and is afraid! That is a great gain for Jewish capitalists.

4. Not the least of the gains is the field practice in the art of revolution which Russia has offered. Students in that Red school are coming back to the United States. The technique of revolution has been reduced to a science according to the details laid down in the *Protocols*. To use Rabbi Magnes’ words again: “See what a large company of Jews was available for immediate service.” The available company is now much larger.

Issue of October 2, 1920

[END OF QUOTING]

Please don’t lose sight of the fact that this was written in 1920, only a couple of years after the Russian Revolution STARTED. I also want you Americans to remember what LENIN said about the U.S.: “We will take them without firing a shot.” AND, “They will sell or give us the rope with which we hang them.”

Before we close down for the day I want to remind you of the myriads of lessons we have had on terminology, words, meanings, confusion, shifting and IMPLICITNESS.

The way the JEW works is to take a good

word, and for his own purposes, change its meaning—180 degrees if necessary—causing it to have a directly opposite meaning to that which “was”. When a word like Bolshevism is outdated, it became Communism, and when Communism no longer served, it became Democracy. Nothing along the way changed except to get more and more enslaving to the Gentiles while the Elite have gotten richer, richer, and richer and the society collapsed into a heap of poverty and rich. The rich make no bones in Russia that their biggest service industry is Bodyguard, right after “call girl”. Well, “call companion”.

And the rest of the world of Gentiles of every race, creed, color and human form—IS TERRIFIED. You noted that the Middle East countries of the Arab Nations, as expressed by Rev. Louis—is that they are filled with FEAR from the Great Satan, America. [See article on p.12]

Well, we shall see, won’t we? We certainly will see!

Adonai, h-Aton-n.

This closes out Vol. I without fanfare, so we will move right on to Vol II with even less fanfare. Thank you.

3/6/98 #1 HATONN

We are going to now begin on Vol. II of *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW* and hopefully, pick up even more problems for the tangled-web producers.

There is no way I can honor deceased Henry Ford more than by offering HIS WORK and appreciate the time, research crews, and financial output to present this material in the first place. But I’m sure that, as you read, you SEE IT IN EVERYTHING AND IN EVERY SYSTEM WORKING IN THE WORLD FROM THE IMF, WORLD BANK—TO STATE GOVERNMENTS. Willie has a lot bigger problems than his Zipper, I promise you, and around Arkansas, Atty. Starr is dredging it up bit by bit. All he has to do, in fact, is find Larry Nichols’ work and read *COMPROMISED* by Reed and Cummings about such as CLINTON AND BUSH and perhaps God may not arrive—but the sky may fall.

I remind you, however, that the fall of Clinton is IN THEIR PLANS and you of this nation will pay dearly if they win this little game. Remember that keeping you from bombing Iraq is in Clinton’s hand and it is his ONLY TRUMP CARD LEFT AGAINST THE TAKEOVER CREW. THIS IS UGLY POLITICS, READERS, NOT A TELEVISION RERUN. This is as typical an International Jew-ish play as I have witnessed and it has NOTHING to do with Billy’s sex life—**ABSOLUTELY NOTHING**. THAT LITTLE GAME WAS JUST TO GET YOU TO WATCH IT.

[QUOTING, Part 23, *GLOBAL PARASITES*:]

FROM *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW*—
The World’s Foremost Problem
Vol. II: *Being a Reprint of a Series of Articles appearing in The Dearborn Independent from October 9, 1920 to January 29, 1921.*

Published by: THE DEARBORN PUBLISHING CO. Dearborn, Michigan, Nov. 1920.
Republished May, 1976 by:
Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

[H: This begins a new volume so we will start right with the FOREWORD and PREFACE.]

FOREWORD TO THE BI-CENTENNIAL EDITION

In the year 1920 Henry Ford, Sr. published *The International Jew*, a comprehensive survey of Jewish power in the United States and throughout the world. This four-volume work was originally serialized in *THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT*, the house organ of the Ford Motor Company.

These books have been best-sellers in many parts of the world, and have been translated into the languages of most civilized countries. Sadly, there are many countries today where possession of these books has been made punishable by confiscation or worse. In Germany, for example, a person who wants to borrow *The International Jew* from a library must first prove that he needs it for historical research. In other words, an ordinary tax-paying member of the public who supports the public library with his hard-earned money is unable to further his knowledge or satisfy his curiosity in this regard.

[H: The only way we can use this material is for journalistic research purposes. The material was intentionally left uncopyrighted so that historical investigations could be made. It seems to me that since the Jews have accomplished exactly what they have strived to do for lo the many years, that they would be happier with the publicity than they seem to be. THEY treat truth as something AGAINST them somehow, but wouldn't you think that to become controllers of the world, their goal, would merit accolades? What is with calling us "hate-mongers", doing hate crimes and generally persecuting them? We shall see, won't we? This is not our original work in any way, shape or form—we simply are reprinting articles from an accepted newspaper of 1920-21 offered by an OUTSTANDING MAN OF THAT TIME AND ONE WHO REMAINS ONE OF THE GREATEST INDUSTRIALISTS OF ANY DAY, MR. HENRY FORD OF THE FORD MOTOR COMPANY. YOU WOULD STILL BE WALKING OR PICKING UP HORSE POOP IF IT WERE NOT FOR HENRY FORD! We honor Mr. Ford by reprinting these observations and research projects. We are not bashing anyone, any race, any creed, any color of people. If shoes fit, congratulations.]

It is therefore in the interest of spreading truth that we republish these books in full so that new generations shall see for themselves how our problems of today are the same problems which have "mysteriously" occurred since the turn of the century. The fact that even the wealthy Henry Ford, Sr. could be forced to withdraw these books starkly illuminates the power of the Jews, even in the 1920s. To reprint *The International Jew* now, when the Jews are so much more powerful, is some indication of the tremendous courage of the publisher.

Every American who loves his country should make it his duty to buy sufficient copies for donation to libraries, universities, business associations, etc. Most important, every American parent should have at least one set at home to pass on to his children.

In further support of the findings and conclusions of *The International Jew*, an excellent

companion book, *The Dispossessed Majority*, by Wilmot Robertson, exposes the rapid increase of Jewish power since the first publication of Henry Ford's great work. No conscientious, thinking American should be without these amazing, fact-filled books.

The Dispossessed Majority is also available from this publisher. [H: This was in 1976 so we don't know if this is true today. Check it out. Dharma, however, will pay you not to send it to us. We, however, will be delighted to have a copy—for research purposes and historical review, of course. We do have something else, however, that I am asked to use even though it is out of sequence, and that is a booklet *THE PLAN IN ACTION* by Col. Edwin M. Hadley which was printed in 1934. Perhaps we can interrupt the articles in this series by offering a reprint of that book before we start the next article and following the Preface. I think we can do that since we are now in 1998 of PLAN 2000.]

PREFACE

A former volume, containing the first twenty articles in the series of Jewish studies which began their appearance in *The Dearborn Independent* of May 22, 1920, dealt largely with the theory of the Jewish World Program. The present volume gives a general view of some of the evidence which illustrates and substantiates that Program. As the first volume brought the subject forward a step, the present volume brings it forward another step. The Question is a very big one, the material is of mountainous proportions, so that it is very desirable that there be simplicity of method. The method therefore has been to lay the observable everyday facts alongside the Program, to see if they agree. It will be time enough to take up the authenticity of the *Protocols* when the parallel between them and the activities of the Jewish leaders is shown.

The articles thus far printed remain unanswered. They have been denounced and misrepresented, but not answered. A favorite evasion of Jewish editors is to say that the statements made about the Jews could be made about any other race, and that no race could refute the statements with facts. But these statements have not been made about any other race and could they be? If they were made about, say the Hungarians, Poles, Rumanians, Italians, English, Scotch, Irish, Russian or Syrian in our midst, could they not be met?

Not the mere fact that certain statements are made about the purposes of Jewish leaders, but the fact that people can see wherein the statements agree with actual conditions, is what gives strength to the statements. The same statements made about any other group would fall because the people could find nothing to sustain them. Say-so and hearsay have no weight at all. Neither has abuse or prejudice. If the statements made in these articles are false, they are of a nature which can be refuted with facts. If there is no parallel between the written Program of the *Protocols* and the actual program as followed under Jewish leadership, surely that can be shown. If it has not been shown, it is because the parallel exists, and Jewish leaders know it exists.

The following chapters take up numerous matters, chiefly the interference of the Jew with educational and religious interests of the majority of the people; the moral menace in the Jew-

controlled theater and movie; the fight of the New York Stock Exchange against Jewish domination; a discussion of the question whether the Jews are a "religious denomination" or a race, only Jewish authorities being quoted; and a very slight beginning on the endless subject of Jewish influence during the Great War. Bernard M. Baruch, although secondary in the real Jewish counsels, proclaimed himself to a Congressional committee as "the most powerful man in the war", and the records show that he was.

This volume does not complete the case. It is issued to meet the demand of new readers who call for the articles from the beginning. The editions of *The Dearborn Independent* being long ago exhausted, the publication of these two volumes was undertaken to enable readers to begin with the first article. The omission of several single articles from this compilation is in the interest of compactness, and may be restored in another volume. The omitted articles are "The Jews' Complaint Against 'Americanism'", Oct 23; "Gentile Fall Involved in Hope of Jewish Rule", Dec. 25.

April 1921.

[END OF QUOTING]

Now, for an Aton-Bomb or two: And yes, Aton IS THE central atom of your very structure and being, so please don't try the further gameplaying with me, readers. I do not offer anything that I can't back up with confirmation and proof—in proper sequence of my chosen events. Study this well and then rejoice or weep, whichever grabs you.

Now, readers, let's blow your ears out a bit and smoke up your eyes.

I am not going to get focus changed to please the GUILTY so don't ask for more than we will give. Are we real? Is George Ceres Hatonn (Gyeorgos) REAL?

In the 1940s, I MYSELF MET WITH EISENHOWER, BARUCH, and one of your most renowned Catholic Cardinals (we will leave unnamed at this writing), also a Jew. They had a whole entourage. We had set a meeting at Edwards Air Force Base—but the meeting was changed a couple of times, and on two occasions we met personally—with craft—once at Langley, Virginia and the second location is going to be left unnoted, also, at this time.

This is no secret among the intelligence community—even the times and dates. But the information was sealed and placed in my own Beyond Top Level Intelligence files. The access codes are now ABOVE A-6.

I only speak of this here because Baruch played such a major role in Jewish take-over that I am finding it necessary to conceal the identity of the Cardinal in this event—because he did argue FOR REVEALING THE MEETINGS AND OPENLY TELLING THE PEOPLE WHO WE ARE AND WHY WE COME. OBVIOUSLY, HE DID NOT BECOME A POPE, a Polish Jew made that throne. Perhaps this is no time for humor?

When all was said and done, a lot of AGREEMENTS were made—almost none of which have been kept and that ticks such as me, off, considerably. After the decision was made to not only tell the public of these meetings but to announce that we would be having PERSONAL meetings, IT WAS DECIDED BY YOUR FINE PRESIDENT AND THIS ANTICHRIST ZIONIST, BARUCH, THAT IT WOULD PANIC

THE WORLD, AND MORE ESPECIALLY, THE RELIGIOUS COMMUNITIES, GLOBALLY, AND THAT THE INFORMATION WOULD NOT ONLY BE HUSHED, BUT BURIED. IT IS STILL THERE—IF YOU CHOOSE TO GO DIG IT OUT. “PLAUSIBLE DENIAL” HAS BEEN THE GUIDING COVER EVER SINCE, SO DON’T EXPECT THE LIBRARIAN TO RUN AND SCOOP IT OUT FOR YOU—BEYOND TOP LEVEL *NATIONAL SECURITY YET*.

I felt you inquiring minds might just like to know this information and hopefully Mr. Bush and his Brigade of bandidos might like to listen up. My compatriots and myself have attended many of what you call Summit Meetings, whereat at the last *PERSONAL* meeting it was tried to capture and incarcerate us. Having capability of not “being visible” at all times, it was really some interesting fun and games—which humans LOST quite quickly.

So, PUBLIC, I ask you: ARE YOU TOO PANIC-STRUCK TO RECOGNIZE AND RECEIVE THE HOSTS OF GOD? WE ARE AROUND, YOU NOW! AND NO, WE DON’T LOOK LIKE INSECTS OR VULTURES OR MONSTERS—WE ARE QUITE HANDSOME AND ADVANCED BEINGS. HANDSOME, OF COURSE, IS EVEN IN THE EYES OF THE BEHOLDERS FOR WE ARE LIGHT AND WE REFLECT WELL THE IMAGE OF GOD. NO, THE ZIONIST ANTICHRIST(S) DON’T LIKE US EVEN ONE LITTLE BITTY BIT.

It most certainly is time you people WAKE UP and recognize Truth for you are about to be blown back to the age of caves and you ***DON’T*** KNOW HOW TO SURVIVE.

Oh my, be patient with my secretary for she has dreaded beyond dread the day I would make this announcement. This puts her more at risk than poor Mrs. McCurrie, Clinton’s secretary, or Rosemary for Nixon.

DID YOU REALLY THINK GOD WOULD NOT HAVE A COUNTER-PLAN FOR THE ANTICHRIST’S ANTICS? Shame on you. These little antichristlets have known all along. That is why they lie, cheat and steal to keep it from you. That is why you are terrified by Mr. Spielberg’s and Mr. Lucas’ outrageous projection of what your BROTHERS are like. They make stupid little childish monsters—TO PANIC HECK OUT OF YOU AND PREPARE YOU FOR THE WAR OF THE WORLDS—B.S., THE ONLY WARRING TRIBES ARE ON PLANETS AND SPECIFICALLY THE MORE SHREWD CRIMINALS ARE ON WHAT YOU CALL “EARTH” BUT IS NAMED SHAN. “EARTH” IS A GENERIC TERM MEANING EXACTLY THAT—DIRT ON THE GROUND.

If the U.S. is STUPID ENOUGH to bomb one more Arab nation, you are going to see HELL before your eyes and in YOUR DOORYARD. This ungodly game is going to blossom into that old Armageddon the Jews DEMAND and the rest of you better get your face and minds out of Billy’s zipper and start seeing WHAT IS GOING ON TO FULFILL SATAN’S PLAN 2000!

Get well, Dharma and Crew, stay well, for you are about to enter the most incredible time of our journey. And, YES INDEED, I now know Saddam Hussein well and he made a lot of mistakes, most of which were trusting his then partners in crime and power, the Bushes, Bakers, Bentsens, and the BANKSTERS with their criminal lawyers. I didn’t say “criminal” law attorneys—I said CRIMINAL lawyers. We don’t

even have to speak here of Kissinger, Eagleburger, Scowcroft, Maggie or Lizzie or the other hounds out of Hell.

This makes you angry? Good! And, added to that: T U F F. SHOCKING? WHY? ARE YOU SO DEAD THAT YOU REALLY THOUGHT GOD WOULDNT’ RESPOND AT ALL TO THE ATROCITIES UPON HIS PROPERTY? HUMANITY, ARE YOU ALREADY DEAD?

Go take a break, Fingers. We’ve dumped enough ballast for this trip. God rests His LIGHT upon you, chelas.

Adonai, (‘~’) h-ATON-n. [Sorry, no Egyptian or Greek symbols on this keyboard.]

3/7/98 #1 HATONN

I have been asked to put the next writing out of chronological order before I start on the second series of articles from Vol. II of the series.

It is from 1934, a bit over 10 years later and might help you measure progress as relative to the *Protocols*. It is good to be able to look back and see that progress rather than just jump to today without reference. THERE IS A BUNCH OF RESEARCH MATERIAL SCATTERED AROUND—IT IS JUST THAT THE JEW CAUSED MOST OF IT TO BE BURNED OR RELEGATED TO THE TRASH OR TO THE ARCHIVES AND BANNED IT FROM THEIR BOOKSTORES AND SHELVES. AND SINCE THEY OWN ALL THE BIG ONES—THE INFORMATION CEASED TO BE AVAILABLE. THE QUESTION REMAINS: WHY DO THESE PEOPLE NOT WANT THEIR HISTORY KNOWN? IF THEY ARE THE “CHOSEN PEOPLE”, WOULD YOU NOT THINK IT SHOULD BE WELCOMED? WELL, THESE ***ARE THE CHOSEN PEOPLE OF LUCIFER***. YOU go look it up.

[QUOTING Part 24, *GLOBAL PARASITES*.

This next material is from the booklet: *CAHILLA UNMASKED*, by Col. Edwin Marshall Hadley, 1934:]

THE PLAN IN ACTION

Someone once said that we pre-judge what we do not know and that we hate what we do not understand, and that, therefore, there can be no tolerance until we have a full understanding of what is tolerated, since ignorance, suppression, silence and winking at wrong-doing or guilt, are not evidences of toleration but are positive promises of destruction. The purpose of this article is, therefore, not to persuade the skeptic that a racial or religious bogey exists which requires a challenge. Its extent is merely to acquaint the reader with certain irrefutable facts that have been unearthed and compiled over a considerable period of time, explaining why we cannot have a rehabilitation of the United States until the citizenry as a whole is made aware of the existence of the predatory element in the body politic that by the evidence revealed, as well as

by its own testimony, is proven responsible for the depressed times upon which the nation has fallen.

Many Americans of sterling worth wield vigorous pens and raise clarion voices against the “red, pink and yellow” enemies within; however, for some unaccountable purpose these attack other patriots, just as sincere, who have reason to include the Jew as being in the forefront of the

s u b v e r s i v e movements. They act as though they were heaven-sent and have, as their mission, the prevention of the raising of the specter of “race hatred”. They refuse in their championship of the Jew, per se, to admonish him, as did Oscar Strauss, to be about the task of cleaning out his Augean stable.

It both shocks and stirs the layman at first, to

be told that America harbors a people who are not content with merely enjoying its hospitality and its free institutions on a basis of sportsman-like competition with all other races, but who actually cherish attaining rule over the entire Earth, imposing their own peculiar brand of civilization and culture on all countries everywhere, whether these countries like it or not.

As the story unfolds, the scope of this morbid craving and the ramifications of progress towards its accomplishment present phases so fanciful that the average sane individual wonders if the whole thing is not a fantasy and if the scores of investigators who have made tremendous sacrifices to ferret out the facts may not have been drug addicts.

The whole cabal is so colossal, and its underlying motives are so utterly foreign to anything in Christian psychology, that one becomes mentally befuddled before the recital has gone very far, and rejects the whole nefarious program as a nightmare of vicious relators.

Unfortunately it is this reaction, this wholesome mind-defense mechanism of the average Christian, which over the years has contributed more than all else to the plot’s success. **If a man or race of men propagate a big enough plot, normal people will decry it as preposterous and refuse to give it credence.** Thus they really reveal the extent of their own limitations. They would never think of doing such a thing, therefore it cannot be possible that any one else would do so. So long as they have this inherent inhibition, it is comparatively easy to keep them persuaded that the plot is a myth. And so long as such an assumption is successfully encouraged the predatory program can be pushed to full accomplishment. **When these normal and wholesome-minded people later awaken to the fact that it has by no means been a myth, it may then be too late to do anything about it, for conditions may have been brought about where all opposition to the plot can be suppressed and the slightest protest or**

remonstrance punished with death—as has been shown to have occurred in the country once known as Russia.

Regardless of what may be said to the contrary by these radical marplots whom we shall describe presently, we are *NOT* anti-semites—as the term is commonly **accepted**. But in probing into the true causes behind the dreary times that have come upon the world, a stupefying array of facts has been unearthed about the Hebrew people. Such information has not been gleaned by prejudiced busybodies listening at key-holes. Most devastating of all, corroborating evidence has been found in the writings and speeches of representative Jews themselves. All of this builds up a staggering case in logic, confirmed by daily events throughout the whole world, but particularly in the United States, that the time has arrived when the Jewish people prophetically accept the promise that all non-Jews will come under the hegemony of Judah.

Non-Jewish peoples laugh at such an idea as utterly absurd. But no Jew is laughing at it. And no Gentile who is aware of the facts as to what is going on, is laughing at it either. So long as the Jews have a plan, and are working collectively as a race with such an objective, Christian patriots can do very little to save the nation from its present economic and financial morass. Because, at every turn, they find a mysterious obstruction blocking constructive rehabilitation. If they combine in organization to get business done enmasse, soon Hebrews are knocking at their doors and inviting themselves into their ranks, demanding and receiving full social equality and official recognition. Whereupon elusive, disintegrating mischief begins to manifest itself. Quarrels appear and are multiplied. Doctrines are subverted. The effect and force of the effort is emasculated. Soon the whole movement has become abortive and no one can definitely put a finger on just where the trouble started, or exactly what nurtured it into such disastrous channels.

[H: I am going to interrupt right here to do a little test with you readers. I am going to tell you a couple of “jokes” going around on television and by journalists and TV commentators with great laughter and glee—about your sitting President, Zipper Willie. Could you ever imagine that one of YOUR Presidents would be referred to so crudely? Well, you should have for his label in Arkansas was Slick Willie. You have to also KNOW that the Bilderbergs CHOSE this man to defeat Bush so that Bush could be doing other things like unlawfully gaining massive funds for the “Superfund” to bring Jewish rule to the world.

So, how do you feel about people of GOD telling jokes? WHY? GOD IS REQUIRED TO MOVE TO THE GUTTER IF YOU GO THERE! Will hiding the humor somehow make YOU better? Worse? DO YOU SEE THESE DOUBLE STANDARDS AND WHY DO YOU FEEL THE WAY YOU DO ABOUT THINGS? BECAUSE YOU ARE SUPPOSED TO, READERS, YOU HAVE BEEN TRAINED TO FEEL GUILTY SO THAT YOU LEAVE THE BARBARIC GLEANERS ALONE TO THEIR DIRT AND TAKE-OVERS.

Clinton, by the way of reminder, is a Rockefeller by bloodline and an illegitimate child, half Jewish by lineage. Therefore he is One of “them” and yet they do this to him. Well, his CRIMINAL past, even with Bush, is SO GREAT AS TO INCLUDE SANCTIONED

MURDERS, DRUG TRADE, ETC.

Now, these Jews want to change him out so they can move in their own team-mate into the slot of President. So, the insidious jokes and continual and constant reporting on the topic wears out the public and nobody wants to even watch the garbage—but is as affixed to the reporting channels as if they are shackled by cuffs.

So, touted in prime time: “Boy, that Clinton is really something; he’s like a Timex watch.” “Oh, how so?” “He takes a licking and keeps on ticking.”

And: “Let’s play the Clinton game...” “OK, what is it?” “Swallow the leader.”

These are told so that when CNN is projected into Iraq and the rest of the world—you are the blunt point of ridicule.

Clinton can’t stop this and he knows that, if he doesn’t bomb Iraq OR SOMEONE, he is dead. But, he also holds back his Ace in the Hole, if you will, that is of signing the orders for war, for it is all he has left with which to deal.

Another silly joke is also going around in prime time news-casting: “Willie is holding his Trump card because he lost his ace in the hole.”

DO YOU ACTUALLY STILL BELIEVE THERE IS NO “PLAN”?

Another notable point was made by Billy Graham on Larry King: King: “Billy, do you forgive Bill Clinton?” Response: “Yes, of course, he is a virile and vibrant young man and we all yield to these temptations... of course I forgive him.” This is NOT a joke, readers, THIS WAS YESTERDAY.

Graham forgive Clinton? Why in the world and how in the world can Graham FORGIVE someone else? For what? So far what is there to forgive if the man is *innocent* and how can someone unrelated to the incident and who has not been touched do any such “*forgiving*”? And more especially and specifically—to Larry King and the WORLD?

Why would Graham be so quick to forgive and make excuses for Clinton? How many of you know that Billy Graham had many affairs and had one which all but ruined his marriage AND CAREER? Perhaps “forgiveness” comes easy?

Back to the “Plan”:]

Nevertheless, people of a studious turn of mind, in many instances the Foreign Offices and Military of the great Christian governments, have not been content merely to admit the elusive

The secret history of all nations in consequence, discloses that Jews have suffered persecution because of their own acts and practices—excepting in many instances in the Near East in the past hundred years when pogroms have actually been instigated by JEWISH leaders themselves, conniving to get their own people slaughtered that Jewry as a world influence, for loot, may be drawn the tighter together and function the more effectively. In other words, it has been disclosed that many leaders of world Jewry have not wanted Jewish persecutions to *cease* entirely before their program of world conquest is achieved, since Jewry would thereby be deprived of one of its greatest assets, *martyrdom*, making for solidarity in such conquests.

existence of such subversive influences; they have taken it upon themselves to trace these factors to their source. So, it has come about that dozens of entirely reputable historians, and hundreds of official espionage officers and agents, all working separately, unknown to each other and at different times, have finally arrived at the same staggering disclosures and conclusions. This article is more or less a brief compendium of authentic data that they have brought to light.

Among some of the staggering facts that have been brought to light, certain conclusions are of paramount importance as fundamentals for the details which follow.

The first of these is: That the Jew through history has not been persecuted because his religion is a denial of the Christ as the living Messiah, nor because he is an overly smart business man. These two items count very little in searching out the reasons why Jews of all times and all countries have periodically suffered from suppressions and pogroms.

The Jew was and is persecuted **[H: If indeed he were persecuted.]** because he is primarily unsocial, or rather non-social, in so far as other races are concerned. He will not play the great game of life according to the rules. Furthermore, confine him to a given code of religious, social, or business ethics, and make him abide by it, and a dozen races outstrip him with ease. Because this is so, he has built up a code of ethics and morals of his own, whereby he considers it entirely correct for him to conduct his whole world by the Law of Expediency. As the colloquialism has it: “Anything goes that he can get away with!” In this respect, the Jew is on the whole unmoral. He cannot understand the Christian code of ethics, however much he affects to do so intellectually. **[H: Therefore, the Christian *religious* have come down to the level of the Jewish demands.]** Hundreds of Jewish writers admit that tolerance and gullibility in non-Jewish races are merely evidences of weakness, of which it is entirely fitting and proper for their race to take full advantage.

[H: Now you nice Judeans of Hebrew lineage who object to this information—YOU ARE INCORRECTLY CALLING YOURSELVES “JEWS”. SORRY ABOUT THAT.]

The secret history of all nations in consequence, discloses that Jews have suffered persecution because of their own acts and practices—excepting in many instances in the Near East in the past hundred years when pogroms have actually been instigated by JEWISH leaders themselves, conniving to get their own people slaughtered that Jewry as a world influence, for loot, may be drawn the tighter together and function the more effectively. In other words, it has been disclosed that many leaders of world Jewry have not wanted Jewish persecutions to

cease entirely before their program of world conquest is achieved, since Jewry would thereby be deprived of one of its greatest assets, *martyrdom*, making for solidarity in such conquests.

This seems paradoxical and preposterous to believe. But to understand it, we must accept another fact—this time ethnological and not ethical—that the Jew is not a White man but an Oriental. It is generally known that the blood of the three great racial divisions of the world, White, Yellow and Black, all test differently under chemical analysis. But it is not generally known that the Jew's blood test falls under the heading of "Yellow" when such analysis is assayed. **[H: This is simply true because the Khazars were originally of Nordic, MONGOL, and Rus bloodlines. But this is only the "Jew" bloodline. The Judean/Hebrew "Jewish" line has a different blood on testing. There are some genetic malformations which can be created in the embryos of this group (Tay-Sachs disease) found in Ashkenazi Jews just as "Sickle Cell" anemia is only found in the "Black" blood-line. These are simply medical facts and preclude argument.]**

We have to confront, and assimilate as we can, disillusion after disillusion in popular acceptances, when we get into this field of human research. Notions which have been promulgated for so many years that they seem part and parcel of our consciousness, have to be torn out painfully and discarded.

For instance, the original people of Israel consisted of twelve tribes, of which the Tribe of Judah is only one. For a thousand years after the migration out of Egypt, they were not heard of. Not until Solomon's death divided the kingdom into a North Kingdom and a South Kingdom did Jews as we know them today begin to appear. The true Israelites scattered all over the Eastern world, but the small and insignificant Tribe of Judah at once usurped its present position as representative of all Israel, and took unto itself sole credit for the illustrious past of the whole [Judean] "Semitic" peoples.

The word Semitic does not describe a blood-race but the people of a locality—exactly as all the peoples living in the United States are

classed roughly as Americans. That does not necessarily mean that the Dutch of Pennsylvania or the Swedes of Minnesota were actually descended from North American Indians. At the same time the modern Jew came into prominence, he was labeled Semitic because he was resident of the Arabian Peninsula. **[H: The rest is for Jew convenience as a tool against Gentiles.]** All peoples who inhabited the Arabian Peninsula were known as Semites. *The Arabs ARE PARTICULARLY SEMITIC. It has NOTHING to do with the Hebrew bloodstream at all.*

[H: Now it would seem that to better clarify this very large and integrated GROUP, the term ZIONIST would better fit. This is because the Mormon Church is made of mostly NON-JEWISH people—BUT ARE THE BRANCH OF THE JEWISH LINE IN RELIGION WITHIN, FIRST, THE U.S., AND THEN SCATTERED, AS ZIONISTS. Sorry, Mormons. "MORMON" in the Orient, specifically in Japan is: Devil or Satan. Therefore the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints when in Japan and parts of Asia—do NOT refer to themselves as "Mormon".

Please note the reference here to "Jesus" Christ. The religious rituals are based on Illuminati and Masonic ritualism and secret "stuff" by those who hold Lucifer as their GOD and JESUS as that which will reside atop the Illuminati pyramid and will be the forthcoming cornerstone of the Masonic temples. It is on U.S. currency of the Fed. Reserve and is used in other governmental focii. The entire city of Washington D.C. is LAID OUT IN MASONIC SYMBOLS.]

Students of the Jewish Question frequently run across astounding bits of historic record full of proof that the "Jewish Question" has been recognized as existing down through the centuries. In *THE ORIGINAL MR. JACOBS*, the Minerva Press, in 1888, presented the findings of a trial instigated by the French King, St. Louis, known as "The King Without Fear", who determined to ascertain for himself the cause of the complaints and bitter animosities against the Jews.

"This great and good king, who had an inexhaustible love for justice, sought to know why the Jews were the object of the hatred of all. Upon

the demand of Pope Gregory IX, whose attention was also called to this fact, he caused the *TALMUD* to be examined in a solemn assembly, over which presided William d'Auvergne, and in which the Rabbis were invited to take part. 'It was in Paris, in the beginning of summer, the 24th of June, 1240, when this memorable council took place. The Court of St. Louis was presided over on that day by Queen Blanche... A few volumes, covered with strange characters, attracted the attention of the curious, and it became known through Nicholas, a converted Jew, that the characters were Hebrew letters of a sort, and that the books were the *TALMUD*. But soon more interesting spectacle attracted the attention of the assembly. Four Rabbis had just entered the room. They were Jechiel, of Paris; Judah, son of David; Samuel, son of Solomon, and Moses, of Coucy, son of Jacob—the latter a famous orator known throughout France and Spain. They entered, sad and uneasy, into the palace of the King, while the assembled Jews scattered themselves about like a flock of sheep without a shepherd'. Every opportunity was given to the Jews to defend themselves, which they did with courage and ability. They, however, were forced to acknowledge that the *TALMUD* contained precepts not only contrary to the good of Christian society, but of every civilized society. Passages were read which horrified the listeners. The book said that Jesus Christ was plunged into hell, into ever-boiling mud; that the Divine Son of the Holy Virgin was the fruit of adulterous intercourse with a soldier named Pandara, and that the ministers were no better than howling dogs. Other passages were read that increased the fear of the Jews and the indignation of the Christians. ...St. Louis, the King, displayed an extraordinary amount of moderation. As Jechiel was trembling with fear, one of the officers of the King said 'Jechiel, who thinks of doing any harm to the Jews?' The *TALMUD* alone was condemned, and all copies that could be found were cast into the flames."

[H: You must see that as is typical of these people—they OVERDID their cause by continuing to exaggerate, manufacture, and increase the lies. Never minding "Jesus" or "Christ"—the lies got the better of them so that NOW, when they want to RECLAIM "Jesus" as the one headed back to suck in all the Christians, they have problems with people WHO KNOW THE TRUTH. THEY SIMPLY CAN'T HAVE IT BOTH WAYS!]

Students of the Jewish Question in analyzing the "chosen people" angle to the problem are driven to certain conclusions. If the Hebrew people had been chosen for the express purpose of exemplifying to the rest of the world all the faults which it is possible for any nation to commit, they could hardly have acted otherwise than their Scriptures record of them. One redeeming feature of the race lies in the fact that, up till two thousand years ago, there arose from time to time members of it, with the vision to see the right, and the courage to warn the wrongdoers, in which no fault was hidden or glossed over and no attempt was made to make wrong appear right. *The greatest kindness which the nations of the Earth can do to the Hebrew people is to take warnings by their example, and do the very opposite of that which their histories tell of them.*

Jews were not yet known as such in the world until about 220 years before the advent of Our Lord. Even then they were a retrogressive clan,

YEAH! We're Now On The 'Net

For those of you readers who have access to the Internet, the first step into that domain for *CONTACT* is now available at the address:

<http://www.contactnews.com> for your viewing.

A very gifted webmaster, who right now prefers to remain anonymous, has put much work into creating a web site which shows great promise of acting as quite a flexible hub for all kinds of information as things evolve in this venture. — E.Y.

even old Ezra putting into the Lord's mouth the criticism: "Thou are a stiff-necked people." It was the Sadducees' priestcraft, **organized as Sephardim** for purely temporal power, that proceeded to give the Jews a racial consciousness down to modern times. And terrible indeed has been the growth of that organized temporal power unto the present day. Instead of being a small religious oligarchy over a restive and non-social people in a corner of Palestine, as it was in the day of Christ, the Sephardim had now branched out and become world-wide, under the name WHICH FEW GENTILES ARE EVER ALLOWED TO HEAR: **THE CAHILLA!** [H: GO RIGHT BACK AND REREAD THAT LAST SENTENCE.]

Wherever the Tribe of Judah has penetrated, there trouble has arisen for political authority. We have not the time in this article to trace a careful history of the Jews (The Cahilla). It is enough to begin the story with the disgust of Titus, the Roman Emperor, who in 70 A.D. determined to blot out the Sephardim as an unhallowed power for political mischief in his empire, by scattering the Jews to the four corners of the world.

Again other commentators say, "The authority of the Jewish leaders in the time of Augustus had been widely extended by a learned but unscrupulous priesthood, over an ignorant, superstitious people. In that age while a struggle was going on between two rival sects, Pharisees and Sadduces, certain political clubs were formed which concealed under a religious mask the grasping aims of a clique. [H: This is the same category where you will find the Mormon Church club.]

These clubs were not slow to take advantage of their country's misfortunes. A few years later during the siege of Jerusalem by Vespasian, they won by the betrayal of the Jewish cause, the favor of the Roman Conqueror, and were subsequently entrusted by the Imperial Government with the administration of Palestine.

Moreover, with the sack of Jerusalem, the destruction of the Temple, and the death of the patriotic leaders, the common people found themselves utterly dependent, in spiritual as well as civil matters, upon these same self-styled societies of the learned, who alone possessed the secrets of the priesthood and copies of the sacred texts. By interpreting, altering and augmenting the rules and rituals these texts contain, and by a system of espionage and assassination, the new rulers established a strict control over the daily lives of their co-religionists.

Thus having taken hold of the Jewish people through the medium of the Roman authority, this clique easily placed its laws above the *Ten Commandments* and formed a government whose control over its subjects was absolute. This government became henceforth known as the "KAHAL".

[END OF QUOTING]

I have to break up this long writing but it can be continued directly onto this writing for convenience so that we don't get too absorbed in parts and pieces and sources.

3/7/98 #2 HATONN

THE KAHAL OF THE CAHILLA

The dispersion of the Jews [The Cahilla] which

followed in 135 A.D., instead of destroying the Kahal [Government of The Cahilla], served on the contrary to set it on a new and firmer basis, on which it has continued ever since. Wherever Jewish immigrants settled, they founded communities apart under the direction of the fraternities, and held to the precepts of the *Talmud*. Each community has its miniature Kahal. The different aims of these communities always found themselves intimately related with those of the Central body upon which their existence depended.

So it was possible for the Jews to develop and operate a perfected system of espionage which they still maintain. *In olden days as now, they sent agents to watch over Jewish affairs at police stations and other agents were posted at the doors of shops, hotels, business houses, law courts, and even in private homes to get advance information of all kinds. In this manner all kinds of things became possible, even blackmail, with which all kinds of political pressure could be brought to bear on Gentiles who had political influence in the Roman Government at that time. Hence, it is easy to understand the reason for the concentration of trade into Jewish hands with all these instruments of political pressure and advance business information at their finger tips at all times.*

There is a colloquial term that should always be coupled with the Dispersion. That is "Der Tag", or "The Day of Redemption", when World Jewry shall be gathered together again under one head, with all Gentile nations subservient to this world-wide Jewish empire whose governing seat is to be in Jerusalem. [U.S.A. and Jerusalem, Palestine.] (ZIONIST MOVEMENT)

Millions of gullible Germans, as well as millions of gullible and illiterate Christians everywhere, thought back in 1914 that Der Tag meant the Day of Recognition for Germany as to her place in the Sun as a nation. [H: Every day we learn more, don't we? And keep in mind, this article was written in 1934.] It was a phrase and a term artfully "sold" to the German people, or rather, put in their mouths. Really it was Hebrew in meaning, indicating in the secret councils of Jewry that having provoked and produced the world war (one), with the White pariah nations thus engaged in slaughtering one another by the hundreds of thousands, the outcome could only mean the achievement by the Jews of an age-long goal: winning to the pinnacle of world-wide political and economic power.

So the Germans, French, English and Russians went forth to fight this war of self-extermination, not knowing that in greeting Der Tag they were playing the game of Jewish world imperialists—as will be explained and authenticated in more detail further along.

[H: I want to interrupt right here before the writing regarding WW-II, to remind you that Adolph Hitler was a JEW. Wow, and now you know. He was going to have a MASTER RACE OF SUPERIOR PEOPLE BASED ON THE CAHILLA. As "local" (loco??) Judge Jason Brent has stated in his great depopulation article in *Mensa* magazine: "The worst part of Hitler's reign is that he ruined any chance of ever having a Superior Race." How does that grab you people?]

The true story of the rise of Hitlerism to power in Germany, how and why it could get the support of the whole German people and why the Jews are execrating it all over the Earth, is really the

story of how the Germans discovered the Jewish influence about the Kaiser that worked to project the world war, not only from Berlin, but from Paris, London and Washington. Real Germans are smashing Jewish influence, weeding it out of Germany. Because of this setback to their plans, world Jewry is turning the full blast of its temporal power and control of instruments of publicity in all countries against Hitler to vilify, misrepresent, and destroy him. This too will be dealt with later.

[H: You may well end up equating what is happening to the U.S. Government and Clinton to what happened to Hitler. Both were put in place as Jews and Jewish tools. When it is expeditious to "sacrifice" them, THEY ARE MURDERED IN ONE WAY OR ANOTHER, IN HOPES THE TRUTH WON'T "OUT". BUT TRUTH ALWAYS "OUTS" SOONER OR LATER, AND IN THESE LATTER DAYS IT IS USUALLY "SOONER". There are no qualms whatsoever over killing off their own—to gain more loot and power.]

The point to be registered here is, that from the Roman Titus through the long line of medieval monarchs to Queen Isabella and Ferdinand, wherever the Jews have won political or financial prominence in a country, seeds of disruption, unrest and sedition have been sown to such an extent that in a greater or lesser degree monarchs have had to deal harshly with the people in consequence. [H: This is so obvious in World War II in Germany. READERS, THE JEWS—THE JEWS—LITERALLY DECLARED "WAR" AGAINST GERMANY, AND STILL ALL THE GERMANS DID WAS TRY TO CONTAIN THEM AND MOVE THEM OUT OF GERMANY AND INTO SAFETY IN PALESTINE WHERE THEY "SAID" THEY WANTED TO GO. The MOVEMENT TO PALESTINE was the *FINAL SOLUTION*, not doing anything "else" to the bunch of hate-mongers. Moreover, the NAZI (from "AshkeNAZI") party leaders and concentration hierarchy were also The Cahilla—or "Jews". It was hoped that the world would never find out TRUTH. I think you can certainly see why that would be.]

To counterbalance or suppress such unrest or sedition, one of three expedients has been resorted to: Jews have been either expelled from such royal domain, or "dispersed", or they have been confined in restricted areas called Ghettos with orders not to leave the same under pain of death, or they have been butchered in massacres called "pogroms". [H: Watch it right here, where you have "pogroms"—later the Jews took the word Holocaust to replace an already accepted term.]

Jewish publicists by the thousands have trained the Christian public to believe that this "persecution" is a chastisement inflicted on this people by Almighty God, and that it has resulted from religious prejudice or the competitive cleverness of the Jew, which Gentiles fear or resent. Delving soberly and clinically into the facts, we discover that such persecution has come about from far different causes.

Jews are everywhere persecuted, and have been persecuted consistently throughout generations, as mass reprisals against THEIR OWN BEHAVIOR AND THEIR OWN PREDATORY OR SEDITIOUS ACTS. There are ample admissions by Jewish authorities that this is a statement of fact. [H: Mostly the persecutions came of self-

inflicted garbage to fool all of the people all of the time, if possible—but it isn't possible is it? Only SOME of the people can be fooled ALL THE TIME and the most easily fooled are the ones "thinking" themselves to be Jewish in this instance. (The "Poor" Jew.) Their term, not mine.]

In 1923, Maurice Samuels, a Jew, wrote and published a disastrously frank book called *I, THE JEW!* In it he stated "We Jews are born revolutionists. God made us and constituted us so that even if we achieved any of the ends which we so professedly desire, we would at once set about the overthrow of them as a matter of policy," and more to the same effect.

The Jew, Dr. Munzer, in his book *THE WAY TO ZION* boasts as follows: "We Jews have spoiled the blood of the races. We have tarnished and broken their power. We have made everything foul, rotten, decomposed and decayed."

The Jew, Dr. Weizman, in a pamphlet entitled "Great Britain, Palestine and the Jews" states: "Here we are, just Jews and nothing else, a nation among nations."

The Jew, Isaac Adolphe Cremieux, the founder of the Universal Jewish Alliance, says: "Our union is not a French one, nor English, nor Swiss, nor German. Nay, our union is Jewish and it is universal. Living in lands of dispersion, we cannot be concerned about the changing aims of those lands which are strange to us until the time when our own aims, both moral and material, are in danger. If you realize that, in spite of your *cover nationalities*, you form only one and the same people, if you believe that only Judaism constitutes the religion and political truth, you will listen to our appeal and you will accept it."

The Jew, Theodore Herzl, in an address, said: "It is our opinion that the Jewish question can be solved by the Jews themselves. We no longer want to wear the mask of any other nationality."

The Jew, Disraeli, in 1844, in his book *CONINGSBY* said: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

Later, in his book *LIFE OF LORD BENTINCK* (PP 497-8) Disraeli says in regard to revolutionary outbreaks: "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition and aristocracy, against religion and property. Destruction of the Semitic principle, extirpation of the Jewish religion, whether in the Mosaic or the Christian form, the natural equality of man and the abrogation of property, are proclaimed by the secret societies who form proviso governments, and men of the Jewish race are found at the head of every one of them. The people of God cooperate with atheists; the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists; the peculiar and chosen race touch the hand of all the scum and low caste of Europe! And all this because they wish to destroy that ungrateful Christendom which owes to them even its name and whose tyranny they can no longer endure."

The Jew, Walther Rathenau, financial adviser to the Kaiser and agent of the Rothschilds, in the *Weiner Press*, December 24, 1921, said: "Only 300 men, each of whom knows all the others,

govern the fate of Europe. They select their successors from their own entourage. These German Jews have the means in their hands of putting an end to the form of any State which they find 'unreasonable'." On June 24, 1922 he was assassinated. [H: Typical Cahillian damage control.]

This sort of testimony is not manufactured to advance race prejudice from religious or economic spleen. It is the testimony of representatives and responsible Jews themselves.

Wherever Jews are cliqued together, in any country, there they are traditionalized to bring about in some form the emasculation of that country, that the worldwide Zionist government may eventually be realized.

Let us see briefly where this conspiracy began. In the twelve centuries that transpired between the dispersing action of Titus, and the 1306 expulsion fiat of Philip IV of France, world Jewry had taken on a two-fold aspect. Jewry out of the

Tribe of Judah and presided over in a temporal way by the Sadducean Sephardim, had in a manner of speaking, split into two parts or racial divisions. One-half migrated northward out of Palestine into what is now the Soviet Ukraine. Here they interbred further with Asiatic and Tartar Mongols, and caught in the western onrush of the horde of Genghis Kahn, they were swept in vast numbers through Poland into the Danube Valley. They became in time the ASH'KANAZI, or

Mongoloid branch of world Jewry, comprising the great mass of Russian and German Jews. [H: Please refer back to that article you all wanted to deny, by GARY WEAN, where you said there were no such things as "Mongol Jews".] We have them today throughout America, roundheaded, grasping, alternately whining and arrogant, strict materialists, who openly consider Jewry to be not followers of a religion but a worldwide political State, in other words, a nation competitive with all other nations.

The other branch of Jewry migrated westward through countries adjacent to the Mediterranean, particularly throughout North Africa, where they intermarried with the Moors and Berbers and later with the Spaniards and the Portuguese. This racial division is known as the Sephardim Jews. Because of their strong infusion of Aryan blood, these Jews have the cleanly cut Grecian features, the cherry-black eyes, and the general characteristics of Spaniards and Arabs. They represent all that is finest and best in Jewry as we find it in the world today. Sephardim Jews are artistic and esthetic. They hold generally that Jewry is a religion and

not a political State, though by no means are they adverse to standing with their Ashkanazim brethren in presenting a united Jewish front against the Gentiles. Nevertheless, there is a certain schism fundamentally between these two major divisions of world Jews, and internal rivalry between their leaders has been responsible for more changes in international politics among the world's Gentile nations than the layman dreams. [H: If you think the differences are noted elsewhere—in today's Israel it is so pronounced that Sephardim Jews are outcasts. How do we KNOW, here, that this can be so? Well, when we first wrote about these things several years ago the efforts were full-bore to get the books and writings (mine) from here banned and many were stopped at the Canadian Border as "hate" and "revisionist" material. Funny thing is that the "revisionist" material came directly from the revising Jews and not from outside input. We have only brought forth HISTORICAL fact and revised no part of it.]

In world finance, economics and politics, the Mongoloid Ashkanazim Hebrews are represented by the great banking families of the Rothschilds (or Mayers) of Germany, the Sassoon families of Baghdad and the Orient, and the Samuels families of London. The Sephardim Hebrews are largely officialized by the Ginsberg families of France and Spain.

In the substance of the foregoing paragraph, if the Christian layman only knew it, lies the key that unlocks the seemingly inconsistent moves making for war or peace in scores of the world's Gentile nations.

About 1492 King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella found their kingdom in the same compromising situation, from Jewish encroachments, as earlier monarchs had

confronted since the year 70 A.D. and which they had uniformly solved by consigning this non-social trouble-breeding people to live in Ghettos.

The well known edict of Charles VIII of France in 1489 ordered all Jews to embrace Christianity and become loyal citizens and good subjects or suffer forfeiture of their goods and chattels, also expulsion from his domain.

The heads of Sephardim Jewry thereupon wrote in their extremity to the Elders of Zion, the Sanhedrin then sitting in Constantinople [now Istanbul], asking for advice as to what they should do. The mischievous reply to this appeal has come up across the years of history, and shows itself as being directly responsible for the growth of the Zionist Movement throughout the Earth. These Constantinople Elders responded:

"Dear beloved brethren in Moses:

We have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

The well known edict of Charles VIII of France in 1489 ordered all Jews to embrace Christianity and become loyal citizens and good subjects or suffer forfeiture of their goods and chattels, also expulsion from his domain.

Jews everywhere penetrated the Catholic Church and arose to Christian religious power. The entire Jesuit Order, responsible for so much Catholic mischief throughout the world, was founded by a Jew, Ignatius Loyola. Out of Jesuitry came Adam Weishaupt and his infamous Illuminati, the vast and terrible secret society of Europe founded upon an introvert form of the Jewish CAHILLA, which at one time swept millions of Gentile Europeans into its murderous net.

As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians; do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts. **[H: You know, intelligently handle that old Mark of the Beast.]**

As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods; make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

As for what you say about their attempts on your lives; make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they **may take away Christians' lives.**

As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues; make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

As for the many other vexations you complain of; arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power."

Such was the direful and subtle Protocol of 1489 whose authenticity has never yet been successfully refuted or honestly denied by well-informed Jews. That it was acted upon in the Southern European countries with manifest success, the pages of history will attest. *Jews everywhere penetrated the Catholic Church and arose to Christian religious power. The entire Jesuit Order, responsible for so much Catholic mischief throughout the world, was founded by a Jew, Ignatius Loyola. Out of Jesuitry came Adam Weishaupt and his infamous Illuminati, the vast and terrible secret society of Europe founded upon an introvert form of the Jewish CAHILLA, which at one time swept millions of Gentile Europeans into its murderous net.*

The society, strongest in Germany where it had its home and where it perverted and subverted Christian Masonry through the machination of Frederick the Great, introduced what is known as the Grand Lodge Orient to Europe—or the co-Masonry against which every European monarch has set himself from time to time. Mussolini being the last to excommunicate its political intrigue. The most complete, detailed, and authenticated history of the movement, how it was financed by Jews as a gesture to get their release from European Ghettos are recounted in the works of the famous historian, Nesta H. Webster, author of *The French Revolution, World Revolution, Secret Societies & Subversive Movements*; and *The Socialists Network*.

The Illuminati, under the renegade Weishaupt, became in time an openly destructive Satanic Society, with everything in its doctrines and rituals

the exact antithesis of Christianity. Enticing its victim into the first initial degrees by the most beautiful and altruistic of fraternal ideals and noble aspirations, gradually it wove about them a net of murderous Satanism. Implications in secret rites at length bound them securely to the organization with chains of steel.

House of **Rothschild** or "**Red Shield**" in Germany. It presages the active identification of the most terrible international Jewish organization of modern times, the CAHILLA to which we will give much attention in a moment.

When William the Landgrave of Hesse came to power in Germany he was somewhat fanatical in the pursuit of his hobby, the collecting of rare and precious coins. In the adjacent Ghetto lived old Amshel Mayer, with five sons and five daughters. This Jew set himself to cultivate William and win his favor by presenting him with precious coins.

A strange and intimate friendship grew up between the two. **Then comes a fearsome event, too little known to patriotic Americans. George III needed mercenaries to fight the revolting Colonials in the Americas. A deal was made with William the Landgrave for the use of 17,000 Hessians for which George III was to pay the sum of \$20,000,000. Amshel Mayer was secretly in touch with the Colonial situation through American Jews, particularly Haym Salomon of Philadelphia, who made it possible for Robert Morris to finance the colonials who thus unwittingly placed themselves under obligations to the Jews as the following will show.**

Observe what happened and how the pernicious circle of international events was maneuvered to spill the blood of colonial Americans, that the Jews might

escape the Hamburg and Frankfort Ghettos. George III did not have the English soldiers requisite to fight a successful war with the colonies, yet was egged on by predatory and scheming Hebrews in the New World, of whom American historians are careful to make no mention. The Colonials were revolting and George III had to do something about it to maintain the prestige of the Crown. William's 17,000 Hessians were "offered" him. But only recently has it become known **that back of it all was a deal whereby Amshel Mayer "Red Shield" (Rothschild) was to get the loan of that \$20,000,000 for 20 years.**

Naturally Haym Salomon, now eulogized for his great financial services to the struggling Colonials, was agreeable to backing them. By producing the Revolution in America, it meant that George III would have to use those Hessians to put down the insurrection. That meant that William the Landgrave would get the twenty millions that Amshel and his strategizing Jews could and would use to make the Ghettos things of history and finance his progeny and compatriots into important banking positions among the squabbling Christian monarchs of the continent.

So America had Bunker Hill, Yorktown, Valley Forge, Monmouth and Brandywine. When the smoke had cleared away and the dead were buried, in spite of all Jewry could do to the contrary, our founding fathers, after great hardship and political chaos, brought forth a Republic. A Republic is the Golden Mean between an Autocracy (where the few rule) and a Democracy (where the many rule through direct action). When some of the delegation to the Constitution Convention tried to inject the nostrums of Democracy into the *Constitution*, George Washington arose in anger and said: "Let us raise a standard to which the

As Mrs. Webster has shown, the "ideals" of Illuminism were:

1. Hatred of God and all forms of religion.
2. Destruction of private property and inheritance.
3. Absolute social and racial equality, promotion of class hatred.
4. Destruction of all forms of either monarchal or democratic governments, including civil liberties, such as freedom of speech, of the press, of assembly and of trial by jury. **[H: How many of you realize this is the point when "Talmudic" Law is referred to in court or among lawyers discussing how it "should" be?]**
5. Destruction of all nationalism, love of country, patriotism and allegiance to civil or political rulers.
6. Abolition of marriage and practice of free love.

ILLUMINATI, READ: SATANISM

On page four of report No. 2290, Seventy First Congress, III Session, investigation of Communistic propaganda in America, the same articles are advanced as the definition of Russian-Jewish Communism in its fundamental aspirations. Indeed, the Jews, Karl Marx and Fredrich Engels, in their nefarious works on Socialism and the instigation of the First International, "borrowed" the Illuminati program bodily, a flagrant plagiarism from Weishaupt's Satanism which has not been generally revealed.

The point we are getting at is, that the Ghetto-imprisoned Jews beheld in Illuminism exactly the weapon they needed to effect their emancipation. This brand of revolutionary philosophy further suited their inherent revolutionary temperaments. So we find indications of the German Jews embracing and helping to finance Weishaupt, until it became such a danger to the throne that the Illuminati was ordered to be disbanded. But it never disbanded. This edict but sent it underground. Thereupon, speaking figuratively and literally, the Ashkanizm Jews "took it over", and the history of Europe for the next hundred years, from the effects of this control, reads like a nightmare.

Mrs. Webster has brought out the full manipulations of the Illuminati Jews in organizing, conducting, and later suppressing, the French Revolution and Reign of Terror when they had accomplished their hidden purpose and removed certain royal personages who stood in the way of their ultimate command of Europe. We cannot enter into that long and sordid story here. But we must pay some attention to the escape of the German Jews from the Ghettos and the rise of the

**"The very ink with which
all history is written is
merely fluid prejudice."**

—Mark Twain

wise and honest can repair. The event is in the hands of God. [H: **And after all, what did George Washington have to say about the Jews? "They (the Jews) work more effectively against us than the enemy's armies. They are a hundred times more dangerous to our liberties and the great cause we are engaged in. It is much to be lamented that each state, long ago, has not hunted them down as pests to society and the greatest enemies we have to the happiness of America."**]

Our *Constitution* provides for a Republic. A Republic is poison to World Jewry. On the other hand, it is easy for those with evil designs to gain control of a government which operates as a Democracy, hence the steady assault on the *Constitution*. A sleeping America has allowed its plan of

government, as guaranteed in the *Constitution*, to be tossed aside and have embraced the phobia of Democracy by adopting the initiative, the election of judges, the referendum and the direct primary. In doing this we have opened wide the gates for Internationalists to promote their campaigns against the Republic of the United States.

Democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention. Our founding fathers repeatedly warned us to avoid this type of government. Our *Constitution* means to the science of Government what the digits mean to the science of arithmetic or the chromatic scale means to the science of music: In other words, it is the key to the science of government. In a Republic, the few are protected from the many, and the many from the few. ***"Jewocracy" or, in other words, Communism, easily takes a Democracy, turns it upside down, makes the many think they are to govern themselves, but in actuality the many are controlled by the worst sort of Autocracy.*** It is in that direction we are drifting today. [H: **Well, now you know where you are in 1998—your "drifting" is over—you have arrived.**]

Amshel "Red Shield" Rothschild got his twenty millions and freedom for his people from the Ghettos. Whereupon Jews immediately scuttled like cockroaches all over Europe. All the five sons of Amshel immediately made themselves solid with the leading bankers of five great continental capitals, and the five daughters were artfully married off to various foreigners and political Big-Wigs. France was an especial goal of exploitation where the German Jews wanted to "dig in" and entrench themselves against any influences of the more esthetic and spiritual Sephardims. So utilizing the nefarious Illuminati again, the French Revolution was subtly precipitated. For a fuller history of Jewish manipulation of the Red Terror, read Mrs. Webster's books.

At any rate, when the French Revolution had accomplished its purposes, Count Cherep Spiridovich tells us that it had to be halted. So a conscienceless young Corsican was found who would have no compunction about shooting down his own people if it served his personal vanities and the aims of his military career. Napoleon

was "chosen" by the "Red-Shields" (Rothschilds), equipped, financed, and sent forth to serve the further continental aims of International Jewry.

Napoleon is everywhere acclaimed as a great military genius. Nowhere except in the world's secret history is it revealed that "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) gold preceded him, made his military pathways as easy as possible without giving away this secret alliance, and made and unmade monarchs as it pleased the House of Rothschild to have them toppled around. But note that when Napoleon broke with the Jews and gave evidence of co-operating with the Catholic Pope, the skids were mysteriously put under him and he found himself on Elba. He staged a

return and came to Waterloo. De Grouchy "mysteriously" was delayed in supporting him and his star had set. Meantime, Nathan Mayer, son of Amshel, on Sunday the Eighteenth of June, 1815 on the battle field at Waterloo, noting that the battle had gone strictly according to his plans, mounted a horse, rode to the coast, got a fast boat across to London, and sprang a panic on the English Exchange simulating a victory for Napoleon, which tumbled stocks down to zero where Nathan's agents scooped them in at panic prices. Next day, when the real truth became known, Nathan didn't need any more German loans to finance international Jewry. He had cleaned up in one of the greatest stockmarket coups in modern history.

So the "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) fortune which proceeded to make and unmake political regimes on the continent up to the time of the World War, was first founded on the dead bodies of American patriots and then securely established on a colossal lie which beggared thousands of Englishmen.

Incidentally, when Amshel came to pay back his loan to William the Landgrave, **the Jew was made a present of the interest.** Figured even at 4%, the interest on that amount for 20 years amounts of itself to 16 millions of dollars. Quite a tidy sum to receive as a "gift". [H: **Well more**

recently they learned they could compound interest on certificates at 44%. My, that do add up, do it not?]

So the Rothschild fortune was launched, and its repository in America today is the banking house of **Kuhn, Loeb & Company**, whose late president Jacob Schiff presented Lenin with a cool million dollars to finance Russian-Jewish Bolshevism, now known as Communism, and whose younger generation helped to formulate, through Paul Warburg, the Federal Reserve banking system. [H: **Note that these SAME parties came to own a monopoly on the pharmaceutical-chemical companies of the WORLD. Still feel safe with your prescription drugs and your "Association"-trained medical practitioners?]**

With these facts as background—facts, by the way, that have never been denied by International Jewry—is it not rather patent why we cannot make headway in cleaning up America until this pernicious element is shorn of its power?

But there is yet a more fearsome factor in world Jewry of which the average layman knows next to nothing, which must be now considered:

The ancient Sanhedrin, that Jesus had excoriated in language that left nothing to diplomacy, and that had sent the pleasing response to the Sephardim Jews being "persecuted", had by no means been inactive throughout this time.

At any rate, when the French Revolution had accomplished its purposes, Count Cherep Spiridovich tells us that it had to be halted. So a conscienceless young Corsican was found who would have no compunction about shooting down his own people if it served his personal vanities and the aims of his military career. Napoleon was "chosen" by the "Red-Shields" (Rothschilds), equipped, financed, and sent forth to serve the further continental aims of International Jewry.

Napoleon is everywhere acclaimed as a great military genius. Nowhere except in the world's secret history is it revealed that "Red-Shield" (Rothschild) gold preceded him, made his military pathways as easy as possible without giving away this secret alliance, and made and unmade monarchs as it pleased the House of Rothschild to have them toppled around.

Outgrowing Palestine, capitalizing on all Jewish "persecutions", effectively carrying on the fight for Christian tolerance toward this scheming, predatory people, it began to adopt a world-wide aspect after the admirable maneuverings of the Mayer clan. Thus do we arrive at the impressive construction of the CAHILLA.

Americans living in New York frequently hear of the Hebrews giving Cahilla parties in various city blocks, but that the Cahilla is a vast network of espionage and predatory

actionism for worldwide Jewry, and that it correlates the progress of the Jewish nationalists all over the Earth, has only been authentically uncovered since the Boer War, mostly by British military and secret service agents.

Try to grasp fully what now is to be disclosed. In the time of George Washington there were about 4,000 Jews in this country. Most of them were already well-to-do traders. In 1783 the United States became the first country to grant them full civil equality, and ever since then they

have enjoyed political equality. **[H: Well, you recognize that they are treated more equally than everybody else.]**

Today there is said to be, taking the Jew's word for it, 18,000,000 Jews in the world, and about 4,400,000 of that number are in the United States, **where they control 60 percent of the vital interests of our country.**

Taking the word of the military of the various countries, instead, however, it is probable that the figure of 23,000,000 Jews for the whole world is the more nearly accurate. Whether the true figure is 14,000,000 or 23,000,000, when the statement is made that they are entirely and effectively controlled by one international organization, so constructed that one man rules it from the top, the information is labeled fantastic.

But wait! Listen to what espionage agents of several countries have attested before responsible committees:

The Jews of the world divide the Earth first into two hemispheres, the Eastern and the Western. As the United States lies in the Western Hemisphere, we will confine ourselves to that alone.

THE CAHILLA is constructed on the symbol of Seven.

First, however, over each hemisphere is put a PRINCE of Jewry known as a SPONSOR. There is a SPONSOR for the Eastern Hemisphere, and a SPONSOR for the Western Hemisphere. Reliable authority has attested, by the way, that the SPONSOR for the Western Hemisphere is none other than "a pinch hitter for Presidents", which explains why this gentleman occupies his position of such tremendous economic, financial and political importance in American State affairs. He is the absolute overlord of about ten millions of Jews in this Western Hemisphere. He orders their lives and their affairs and they in turn make it their business to see that he is kept ensconced in his power over American Officialdom.

The SPONSOR for the Eastern Hemisphere is not of consequence in this article. But do not miss the very important fact that both SPONSORS for both hemispheres are accountable only to AKAD HA'AM, the Unknown and Uncrowned King of Jewry throughout the Earth, whose identity is kept a guarded secret.

AKAD HA'AM rules the Jews of the Earth by an effective and devastating system. He has, as has been said, his PRINCE-SPONSOR in each hemisphere. Then under these PRINCE-SPONSORS falls the seven-times-seven organization.

Under each SPONSOR there are SEVEN

ARCH-CENSORS.

Under each ARCH-CENSOR there are SEVEN MINISTERS.

Under each MINISTER there are SEVEN HERALDS.

Under each HERALD there are SEVEN COURIERS.

Under each COURIER there are SEVEN SCRIVENORS.

Under each SCRIVENOR there are SEVEN AUDITORS.

Under each AUDITOR there are SEVEN MUTES.

This figures out to 960,800 influential Jews in each hemisphere (or a world total of 1,921,601) organized into a tight, rigidly-controlled body, every man knowing all the men under him but only the one man above him, and all responsive to the PRINCE-SPONSOR at the top.

There is no Jew of consequence in North America who is not involved in this terrible organization—terrible at least in its power for predatory control of Christian society—or who is not listed somewhere down the line on the roster of its obedient adherents.

Until this organization is broken and stamped out of American life, the United States can know neither peace nor stability, not to mention safety. For its control puts it in perfect working mechanism with all the influential Jews of the European continent and the Orient. At this moment it is making and unmaking governments, starting or stopping wars at its pleasure, controlling the most intricate dealings of the League of Nations, dominating political officialdom, determining the money standards of nations, including America's, directing its economics, intimidating or controlling the nation's newspapers, radio, and movie screen, so that nothing can be released by any of these that is inimical to its far-flung interests.

Careful students and economists who are not in its pay, have traced the prevailing depression in America directly to its threshold. Presidents have been elected by its money. Its directing heads and their satraps often camouflaged politely in press and Congress as "International Bankers" have been assiduously engaged at Buying-in-America at bankrupt prices, completely looting and eliminating the United States permanently from its pathway as a major power, reducing it to the status of a third rate vassal state subject to their officers—Isaacs, Sassoon, Samuels, et al.—in the so-called "British" Cabinet.

This is the atrocious cabal to whom President Wilson referred on his return from Versailles when he said that "there was a secret power in Europe with which he could not cope." This is the terrible power that had started the World War in furtherance of its schemes, so powerful in British

as well as German affairs that the statement is made on reliable authority that orders were given to the British Admiralty and air forces that at no time during the war were Berlin, Hamburg or Frankfort to be raided, shelled or bombed, because their homes and families were there and they had no intention of suffering physically or jeopardizing their lives in this war which they had conceived for their own world plans and financial profit.

Sir Douglas Haig, English Field Marshal, strictly under the thumb of his CAHILLA-agent secretary, Philip Sassoon of the family of Baghdad Jews, gave it out that the English were too "humane" to bomb cities holding innocent women and children. That suited gullible Christians, and heaped full odium on the "Germans" who ordered such atrocities from Berlin to be perpetrated on London.

Small wonder that with the whole Christian world, hoodwinked into an international war, killing each other's nationals off by the hundreds of thousands, that the CAHILLA Hebrews celebrated Der Tag, or the day of Judah coming into its own, when the Christian corpses were buried and that many orderiferous Christians were removed from terra firma. **[H: Do you begin to see better WHY the Jews insist on a bombing of Iraq (Baghdad) and Saddam Hussein?]**

The CAHILLA officials had perfected their power over Germany and the Germans long before the outbreak of the war. In fact, their ascendancy dates back to Bismarck, the half-Jew (Bismarck's mother was the Jewess Louisa Menken) who saw to it that Germany was turned over to the PRINCES of Jewry back in 1870 exactly as America is being turned over to the PRINCES of Jewry in 1934.

The Youth Movement of Germany, smashing this oligarchy, will be viewed in the proper perspective as one of the great social phenomena of our times. Consider the war situation and its aftermath in Germany.

The Jews were the only people who were able to use Bismarck so that all liberal reforms in Germany would turn out to the profit of the Jews.

An industrialist who visited the Prussian War Ministry in September, 1914, told with amazement that he found Jews predominating in this high office, and not German officers and military officials as he had expected.

Herr Walther Rathenau, a Jew, sat in a large room, at an enormous secretary writing table and "dispensed" or gave away army contracts. Around him were seated, almost without exception, Jewish clerks and Jewish business people.

The feeble government under Emperor Wilhelm II, which had already favored Jews in all important positions, allowed this to happen, owing to its

PHOENIX JOURNALS

**FREE CATALOG
AVAILABLE FROM
PHOENIX SOURCE
BY
CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

embarrassment and perplexity. In the course of the war, the fact arose conspicuously to the surface that since the beginning of Wilhelm II's reign, the Jews had been the real rulers of the German Empire.

For the previous 15 years those in immediate personal contact with the Kaiser were mainly Jewish financiers.

Jewish manufacturers and Jewish merchants like Emil and Walther Rathenau, Balin, Schwabach, James Simon, Friedlander-Fuld, Goldberger, G u t t m a n , H u l s h i n i s k y , Kaisenstein and others.

Upon the change from the old regime to the new, that is, from the monarchy to the so-called republic, the cabinet composed of six men, which substituted the Ministry of State, was dominated by the Jews Haase and Landsberg. Haase had control of foreign

affairs. His assistant was the Jew Kautsky, a Czech, who in 1918 was not even a German citizen. **[H: Sounds like the U.S. state of the Cabinet in 1998.]**

Associated with Haase were the Jews Cohen and Herzfeld. The Jewish financial Minister of State was Schiffer, assisted by the Jew Bernstein. The Secretary of the Interior was the Jew Pruess, with the Jew Dr. Fround for his assistant. The Jew Fritz Max Cohen was government publicity agent.

The Kingdom of Prussia duplicated this condition of affairs. The Jews Hirsch and Rosenfeld dominated the Cabinet, with Rosenfeld controlling the Department of Justice and Hirsch the Department of the Interior. The Jew Simon was engaged in the Treasury Department. The Prussian Department of Justice was wholly manned and operated by Jews. The Jew Kastenber was Director of the Department of Art. The War Food Supply was directed by the Jew Wurm, while in the State Food Department were the Jews Dr. Hirsch and the Heheimarat Dr. Stradthagen. The Soldier's and Workmen's Committee was directed by the Jew Cohen, with the Jews Stern, Hertz, Katsenstein, Lowenberg, Frankel, Israelowicz, Laubenheim, Seligsch, Laufenberg, Heimann, Schlesinger, Marz and Weyl having control of the various activities of the Committee.

The Jew Ernst was Chief of Police at Berlin. In the same office in Frankfort was the Jew Sinzheimer, in Munich the Jew Steiner, in Essen the Jew Levy.

It will be remembered that the Jew Wisner was President of Bavaria, his financial adviser being the Jew Jaffe. Bavaria's trade and commerce were in the hands of the half-Jew Brentano. The Jews Lipinsky and Schwarz were active in the government of Saxony; the Jews Thalheimer and Heiman in Wurtemberg, the Jew Fulda in Essen.

Two of the delegates sent to the Peace Conference were Jews and a third was notoriously the tool of Jewish purposes. In addition, Jews

swarmed through the German delegation as "experts" and "advisers"—Max Warburg, Dr. von Strauss, Morton, Oska, Oppenheimer, Dr. Jaffe, Deutsch, Brentano, Struck, Wasserman and Mendelsohn-Bartholdi.

Is it any wonder that with such a state of affairs obtaining, little should have been espoused

by the pure-blooded German people as a leader who would rid them of this C A H I L L A Frankenstein, whose American arm has already become quite as offensive to enlightened persons here in the United States.

[H: And come on, readers, with t h i s P A R T I C U L A R r u l i n g government—do you REALLY THINK THAT THE JEWS DID NOT CONTROL T H E C O N C E N T R A T I O N C A M P S? Come on

back to Earth, little children, and get out of La-La Land. Then AFTER the war the worst of these Cahilla physician monsters, and scientist-physicists who came with the atom-bomb—came directly from the heart of these Cahilla Kahal. Note that this was in 1934 so the Second World War had not been staged but the preparations were laid as you will see.]

Hitler preached a doctrine of "Germany for the Germans" **[H: But he was half Jewish.]** and we should preach a doctrine of "America for Americans". Hitler used a steel wedge to "split a hardwood block" and immediately when he had gained power and started breaking up this CAHILLA monopoly, the CAHILLA set its machinery at work all over the world to vilify and misrepresent him, suggest boycotts, and to introduce resolutions in houses of government that if acted upon would easily have led to war. It is obvious that the public CAHILLA press—which constitutes about 90% of American metropolitan newspapers—the radio and the screen, received their orders to acclaim Hitler as a monster and "persecutor" who had "set Europe back into the Dark Ages". **[H: Not unlike what is being done with William Clinton as we speak. Do you really think the Iraqis and the Arabs think the U.S. is so all-fired humane? They recognize you for what you have become, a Jewish Satanic Empire.]** Protest meetings were held, the old whine about Christian tolerance for God's Chosen People was dragged forth again, dusted off and made to do service in stirring up protests. Hitler had thrown a big monkey wrench into the CAHILLA'S machinery in its steady progress for international domination, and with characteristic lack of any sportsmanship, the Jews began to gather around a new wailing wall and fill the air of the nations with their hypocritical lamentations. Wherever a Jew is blocked in the accomplishment of a predatory scheme against Gentiles, he will immediately whine "persecution or "lack of tolerance". **[H: But my goodness, Gentiles, you**

just don't seem to ever run out of tolerance, do you?]

The story of what happened in England, placing England in Jewish CAHILLA power, is too long to be told here, but Great Britain's vassalage to the Sassoons, the Samuels, the Monds, is quite as complete as that of pre-Hitler Germany. The conquest of Russia by them, resulting in Jewish Communism, would require several reams to be told completely.

It is obvious that here in the United States, since 1917, the oligarchy has been conducting affairs with a very high hand, until America has been pulled down to ruin and near-chaos.

Under "The Pinch Hitter" are:

Judges Brandeis and Cardoza, Stephen A. Wise, Samuel Untermyer, Eugene F. Meyer, Jr., Otto Kahn, Felix M. Warburg, Felix Frankfurter, Edward A. Filene, Bayard Swope, and a host of lesser luminaries. High in the government service we already have over a score of Jews while the offices of the various "Recovery Administrations", as well as diplomatic posts, are crowded with them, to say nothing of the numbers of Jewish unofficial advisers.

At the peak stand the following:

Bernard M. Baruch—Adviser to the President.
Henry Morgenthau, Jr.—Secretary of the Treasury.
Jesse Isador Straus—Ambassador to France.
Mordecai Ezekiel—Economist—Department of Agriculture.
Alexander Sachs—NIRA—Economist (Research and Planning division).
Rose Schneiderman—NIRA—Labor Advisory Board.
Sidney Hillman—Labor Advisory Board.
Charles E. Wyzanski—Labor Dept. (Solicitor of the Dept. of Labor).
Samuel Rosenman—Unofficial Adviser to President.
James Paul Warburg—Treasury Department.
Herbert Feis—Brain Trust Adviser.
Charles W. Taussig—Brain Trust Adviser.
Samuel Goldenweiser—Director of Division of Research and Statistics (Federal Reserve System).
Nathan R. Margold—Solicitor—Department of Interior.
Robert Straus—NIRA—Assistant to General Johnson.
Lloyd N. Landau—General Solicitor of Public Works Board.
Maurice Karp—Personnel Director—NRA (Trains recovery employees).
Robert Kohn—Special Adviser of Public Works Administration.
Isador Lubin—Director, Bureau of Labor Statistics (Dept. of Labor).
David R. Lilienthal—Tennessee Valley Authority Counsel.
Jerome Frank—Counsel—Farm Relief Administration.
Celeste Jedal—Delegate to London Economic Conference.
Leo Wolman—Chairman—Labor Advisory Board.
Louis Kirstein—R.F.C. Adviser (Member, Industrial Recovery Board).
Lawrence A. Steinhardt—Ambassador to Sweden.
Samuel Meisels—Special Investigator Tennessee Valley Authority.

Ferdinand Pecora—District Attorney General—
 Dept. of Justice.
 Wm. C. Bullitt—Ambassador to USSR.
 Simon E. Sobeloff—
 District Attorney General.

[H: Please pay close attention to this next:]

It is obvious that the sack of the United States Treasury, the collapse of American Industry, the taking of America off the gold standard, the repudiation of its fiscal contracts by the Federal Reserve **[H: Hold that one in your hearts—because they could NOT repudiate that which was a U.S. debt prior to the turn of the century.]**, the agitation for the cancellation of the war debts—are naught but carefully laid maneuvers for so emasculating and undermining Christian America **that she can never again offer effective resistance to Europe, or to Jerusalem, when the latter city has been made the Capital of a completely Judaized world.**

With the foregoing as a brief background, you will grasp to some extent, the scope of the rehabilitation which **MUST** be accomplished in America.

Oscar Strauss was coming across the Staten Island Ferry to Manhattan one morning, some months before his death, when he was joined by a Gentile neighbor who noted the distress on the old philanthropist's face. He gently interrogated Mr. Strauss as to what might be depressing him.

"It is my people," returned the Jew and he wagged his head in unutterable sadness. "I'm telling you, my friend, that if my people do not mend their ways and be good citizens **in fact, PRETTY SOON THE TIME IS COMING WHEN AMERICA IS GOING TO SEE POGROMS BESIDES WHICH THE POGROMS OF EUROPE HAVE BEEN NOTHING, NOTHING!**" **[H: LISTEN UP FOR NOW THESE POGROMS ARE CALLED HOLOCAUSTS AND WHAT IS PLANNED IS BEYOND DESCRIPTION FOR YOU-THE-PEOPLE.]**

Nothing is the matter with America but the aliens who have been admitted to her hospitality, and who have shamelessly abused Christian sportsmanship and tolerance to sack her commerce and debauch her institutions.

[H: Face it here and now: The Cahilla ARE the ones from the Cosmos without recognition of God Creator or the Christ concept. They never went beyond pretense to be anything else. They were from the Serpent Races and called themselves Serpent People when they were placed on this planet. They now call themselves Jews, even usurping the very heritage of some HUMANS already on your planet. They serve god Lucifer-Satan and facts are facts.]

It only remains for enough Americans to grasp the facts which are daily becoming everywhere more patent.

What will happen then?

We must sweep out our half-baked radical theorists with whom we have been tolerant too long... We must not persecute a minority group and, on the other hand we must not permit such a group to enslave the majority. The radical

theorists should find no shelter in our schools or churches where they spread of their poisonous doctrine among the young.

We must sweep from our legislative halls the tainted and dangerous meddlers and replace them with practical men who know the difference between an unworkable

be preserved.

Any further delay will be fatal. The perpetuity of our ideals and our institutions depends upon immediate action and immediate organization of right thinking, patriotic Americans. We must drive from control those organized minorities who are conspiring to overthrow the Republic and the *Constitution of the United States of America*.

And surely no one can deny that the American *Constitution* has been and is the victim of assault by those whose vagaries would wreck a world.

Awake, Americans, before it is too late!!!

[END OF QUOTING]

I can't leave this dangling since obviously there have been many wars and more tightly wrapped take-over of all portions of your lives in America, not to mention the destruction in so many ways of the whole of the rest of the globe.

I am going to remind you that these CAHILLA mercenaries brought the slaves, have usurped everything from the Blacks—only recently taking everything from other races as well in the U.S.A. I will tell you now that you cannot recover this mess without the NATIVE AMERICANS who still, at least, sit on some sovereign lands which are being taken fully from them as we write today. This last offering was written in 1934, some 64 years ago. That is half a century, more than two-thirds a lifetime for you humans.

They have lied to you and even taken YOUR

CHRIST and you let them while supporting their outrageous thefts. You wallow in some "Rapture" with irresponsibility as its foundation based on BLOOD. The PLAN is to dead you foolish people and it might well be too late. The hope is that those people already "taken" will cease to tolerate the thieving and my dear people—THERE ARE SO MANY OF THEM AS TO STAGGER YOUR THOUGHTS.

You may well think that nobody can do anything because these Cahillas control all of the MONEY in the world. No, they DO NOT for their MONEY is based on nothing. It is empty of value—it is based on NOTHING.

YOU ARE TRULY PEOPLE OF THE LIE. Salu.

Adonai, Aton.

[To be continued.] 

Nothing is the matter with America but the aliens who have been admitted to her hospitality, and who have shamelessly abused Christian sportsmanship and tolerance to sack her commerce and debauch her institutions.

The hour for decision has come. America's fate hangs in the balance. Whether we are to continue an orderly march towards a higher and even yet higher civilization or are to witness the overthrow of our progress, depends upon the actions we take not next year nor next month but upon the actions we take today. **[H: But nobody listened, did they?]**

theory and workable fact.

We must acquire the sturdy stamina of our forefathers whose grim determination knew no compromise with the forces of Anarchy wherever found.

It is true that there is no time to waste; but before we act, we must be in possession of the facts that have been withheld.

These facts have now been spread before the reader for his examination and his verdict.

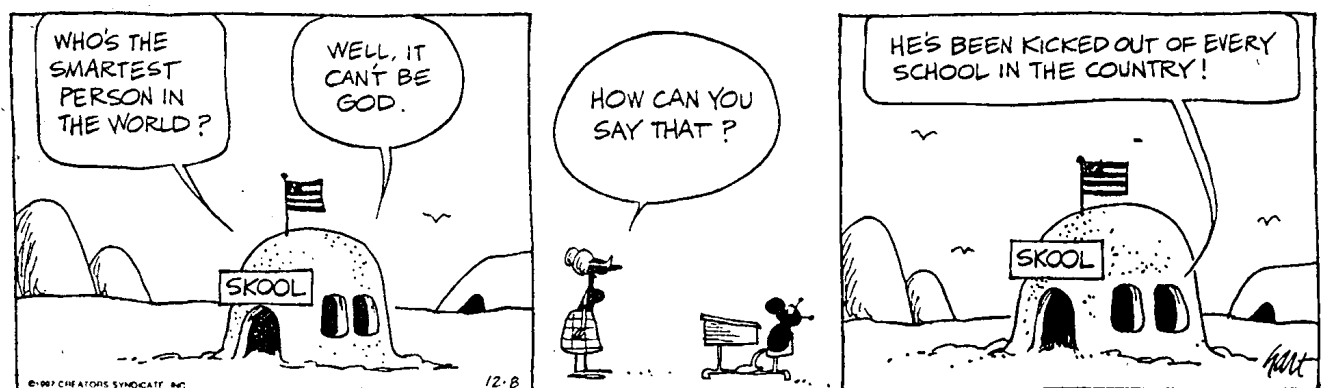
The hour for decision has come. America's fate hangs in the balance. Whether we are to continue an orderly march towards a higher and even yet higher civilization or are to witness the overthrow of our progress, depends upon the actions we take not next year nor next month but upon the actions we take today. **[H: But nobody listened, did they?]**

The situation will be corrected when the now unorganized majority realizes that our times demand that the majority must organize and, matching organization against organization, regain the ascendancy because of their superior numbers. The hour has passed for disputations. "Actions, not words," must be our motto.

It was through actions, following straight thinking, that our country was fashioned and formed and only through action and straight thinking will America be preserved.

If loyal Americans, the majority of the population, organize without further delay to combat the organized subversive minorities that have made headway only because of organization, the menace of Internationalism, Socialism, Communism and all other anti-Americanisms, and anarchy will be stamped out and real liberty will

B.C.—By Johnny Hart



Staying On Track

Despite Adversary's Tricks

3/8/98 #1 HATONN

THOUGHTS

Carelessness can cost you more than your place in line. When we are careless in recognizing our Teachers we find that we most often, according to our mission, get side-tracked more often than not.

THE SIREN'S CALL

Right now we have some people, who consider themselves crew, to be totally off track, angry at the "people" involved, and REALLY MAD AS HELL AT ME. Well, I call it exactly as it is, and if you get angry over what IS then I suggest you do whatever you like about it—UNLESS YOU ARE WORKING ON MY PROJECT.

This is a very, very large mission we have undertaken and yet when the work draws near as to possibilities, people start acting like headless chickens flapping wildly about in the farmyard—picking up disease from every flap.

REGARDING MY MISSION IN FACT: I MAY WELL SPEAK TO A LOT OF PEOPLE—BUT NOT ABOUT OUR MOST PRECIOUS MISSION AND HOW WE ACCOMPLISH IT. Further, don't bring your "contacts as to psychics" into my mission.

At this time we have helter-skelter runners flitting about thousands of miles from home doing the dangdest things. After having the psychic alienate everyone "else" involved, they turn back to me to find out names, places, and other information—through Dharma—to go, salvage the mess, and thus and so. Please forget it for I do not restrain you from your readings or your psychics or your astrologers. However, I need none of those, and not only are my people NOT PSYCHICS, but I would not have them with me if they would be.

We were informed that Hatonn and Aton speak directly to this person—and about our business yet. I do not speak to this party involved, and when confronted, she said that we were the ones needing cleared space, that Dharma's receiving is flawed and I serve her. At the same time she is asking directions and instructions through Dharma because, "Hatonn hasn't given me the proper information yet." You can't have it both ways, and since there is a LOT of money involved, the psychic being now included for a very LARGE sum, I recognize the tactics and I suggested she go on to wherever she was already going. She has not and the work is at standstill. Now the

calls are simply sarcastic, for the team-mate heard the "siren's call" and went that way.

We are now working with people in the other half of the world who have such moral integrity that these romps through nations with psychics are not acceptable. They are NOT ACCEPTABLE TO ME. And, people, don't even THINK about lying to me or hiding from me. We have a world fallen into total control by the very adversary himself, and when you have been entrusted with a mission in blessed circumstances and you choose to follow the siren, be it male or female—you err, for others around you will object, believe your teacher is false, and that you are a simple dumb jerk.

We already have at least two separate and major ongoing dialogues in that area that I shall leave unnamed to protect the guilty, and should these new tricks damage those ongoing negotiations there is going to be greater discomfort and "hurt feelings". Since when do you, when brought to confront your misdeeds, think you will simply get away with whining and sarcasm? You go forth and do what you will in spite of anything else and, fine, you have just spent a lot of other people's money and running away may well be your best answer if you can't stand heat in the kitchen.

Do NOT bring psychics to me, don't even ask me about your speakers. If you HAVE TO ASK, THEY ARE NOT ON YOUR SIDE AND YOU DON'T HAVE MUCH WITH WHICH TO WORK HONORABLY—PERIOD. We are long past the grades where I will attend your lessons to that point. Don't even ask me about this speaker or receiver, or that one or the other. And when we place great responsibility into your hands because you ask, then I suggest you turn away from those worldly things and don't count your massive chicken crop—before even getting the eggs.

Now, Hatonn and crew here are supposed to make it somehow right "over there". No thank you. Do what you say you will do, and if in my mission, as planned, you will be bogged at how easily things work out.

But what happens? You get so busy planning and running hither and yon and circulating in high-level adversary circles (where you need to go for business) and soon there is no reading, no acceptance of instructions, for suddenly "you know it all". Then find a fortune teller to read your cards and cookie speakings, and off you go into the wild blue yonder—somewhere.

YOU OFTEN GET ONLY ONE CHANCE IN YOUR PHYSICAL LIFE TO BE GREAT. HOW OFTEN DO YOU BLOW IT?

The MIND is the connection between the physical and the soul, and it is time you started using it FIRST.

And while we are at this type of message, let us consider "will". Will is the sole WAY TO ESOTERIC, or knowledge. Therefore, whatever you "WILL" to do will be that which is accomplished, and if you turn from the "will" toward God, you end up having chased the "will" to failure. You must desire and "WILL" to achieve and succeed in whatever that path may be or you drift into alternatives which are never that which you THOUGHT you wanted. And if and when you BETRAY others to accomplish "your way", you have erred greatly for that kind of failure is never away from you in confrontation. You can blame others but it simply does NOT bring peace or success. You can spite others but that often is far more the painful avenue. Faith is fine, friends, until you grow, learn and REPLACE IT WITH KNOWLEDGE.

Why would anyone who gets instructions DIRECTLY from Hatonn have to come to Dharma for instructions? Dharma doesn't have any corner on Hatonn, God, or any other Master, AND WANTS NONE. YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND THAT FACT UNTIL YOU SHOULDER THAT RESPONSIBILITY EVERY HOUR OF YOUR LIFE. WHEN YOU ASK HER TO ASK ME, FOR INSTANCE, YOU AREN'T EVEN EXPECTING TO LISTEN FOR A RESPONSE UNLESS IT COMES THROUGH HER.

But when you have insulted and followed the rainbow to La-La-Land, don't come asking Dharma and crew how to make it right and/or how to get back. You had best take that up, from that point, with GOD and hope He is in a mood to listen to childish whining and excuses. And when you have BEEN DIRECTLY TOLD NOT TO DO A THING, OR TO DO A THING, IT IS WISDOM THAT YOU DO IT OR DO NOT DO IT. IF YOU ARE GOING TO DO GOD'S WORK "YOUR WAY" IN THE VERY FACE OF GOD—FORGET THE SOOTHING BACK-STROKES.

AND ABOUT RELIGION

Do you actually think that a God of Universal Creation would send or have ONLY ONE SON? And do you think that THAT ONE would be of such dubious birthing as to stagger all but the Cahilla? And do YOU want to go forth to gatherings or limited and opinionated people where, instead of learning and KNOWING—you sit and share up everyone's opinion in the room and then flip a coin as to who might be right? There is only one right in every circumstance and a zillion ways to achieve and arrive at it. Ah, but is it somehow stately and wondrous to be THE center of the party, spewing out instructions and prodding all the silly listeners? NOT IF YOU ARE REAL AND GENUINE—IT IS RESPONSIBILITY BEYOND THE BURDEN MOST CAN CARRY.

AND YOU "DON'T THINK GOD WOULD..."? EITHER YOU BELIEVE GOD IS POSSIBLE IN ALL WAYS AND THINGS—OR YOU DON'T. Or do you consider the \$10 billion contract and if you give me \$100 million I WILL TELL YOU THE WAY AND I WILL GET IN TOUCH WITH THAT E.T. DUDE RIGHT QUICKLY. But why doesn't that E.T. Dude get the records to straight? Because you DO NOT have ME on your telephone—Satan alone knows who he sent to fool you, the victims of the siren's

call.

I also get, "Well, if they were truthful everyone in the world would be clamoring to get to them for lessons." Would they? We don't WANT everyone in the world jamming our space. WE HAVE WORK TO DO and it is NOT SHOW AND TELL ACCORDING TO WISHES OF THE MULTITUDES. WE, BELIEVE IT OR NOT, ARE AT THE HIGHEST LEVEL OF THOSE WHO CAN TURN THE WORLD ABOUT, AND THAT IS NOT SHABBY OF LITTLE ONES FROM UNHEARD OF TEHACHAPI, CA. AND BEST OF ALL, EXCEPT FOR THE FEW, AND THE INTELLIGENCE SERVICES GLOBALLY, NOBODY EVEN KNOWS US, BUT THEY CERTAINLY KNOW WHAT AND WHO WE ARE. THEY HAVE BEEN EXPECTING US AND RECOGNIZE THAT FINALLY WE HAVE SHOWN UP.

Now the most important one lesson regarding myself: If you are doing something WRONG in my MISSION—I am going to tell you, stop you, and let you swing in the wind, if necessary, for YOU CHOSE YOUR PATH—USUALLY IN SPITE OF ALL I OR MINE COULD DO TO ALLOW YOU TO UNDERSTAND THE MAGNITUDE OF OUR MISSION AND THE DETAILS MANDATORY TO ACHIEVE WHAT WE MUST ACHIEVE. **YOU ARE A FRAGMENT OF GOD WITHIN—NOT THE GOD CREATOR OF UNIVERSAL MAGNITUDE. YOU HAVEN'T LEARNED ALL THERE IS TO KNOW ABOUT CREATING—HAVE YOU? LOOK WHAT YOU HAVE CREATED ON THIS BEAUTIFUL PLANET—DISASTER IN NINE-TENTHS OF IT.** THE THINGS OF PHYSICAL "VALUE AS ESTABLISHED BY THE ADVERSARY" ARE ONLY "THINGS" FOR THE USE AS TOOLS FOR THE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF GOODNESS, FOR GOODNESS CAN'T BE MEASURED IN PHYSICAL PERCEPTION BECAUSE IT IS A "STATE OF BEING". HOWEVER, ACTIONS REFLECT SOME OF THE INTENT AND THE LIE CANNOT STAND LONG IN THE PRESENCE OF GOODNESS, SO ACTIONS WILL BETRAY THE TRICKSTER. Some people destine themselves to go very long distances away to take a very expensive look at themselves. When you cannot or do not present the "things", the "wealth" or the "desired STATURE" unto these sirens, they will dump you like the hot potato you are and move on to fool someone else along the way.

Do the "sirens" know or do they start with good intent? BOTH, but of course they know they lie for they lie over and over again—and when response doesn't come, they have to "fake it" and a fake will always undo the faker. But when YOU KNOW YOU HAVE BEEN FAKED-ON, why do you try to reconcile with the FAKER? Why do you have to destroy your own integrity rather than stuff that EGO back where it belongs, in the grave with the fakers? In these instances of being fooled, you end up looking the fool and to continue the pursuit as is—you are the clown of the day to all observing and the joker messing up good work to the team-mates. Would you really rather have that appearance or get off your ego and do your job—right? IT IS ALWAYS UP TO YOU.

After a while, and now is the "while", I will not even bother to try and reach through nor put my people into positions of tracking down or redirecting the parties playing the jester tricks.

And to my team who think they may be somehow failing—forget the flagellation of self for I knew it would be this way and you can't do anything except offer the opportunity and watch the boat sink or float. Too much anticipation of too much gold will sink the boat anyway, usually.

I am also weary of "cure-all things" being brought forth only to be replaced by another "cure-all" within only days. Even "cure-alls" are only tools at best, trash at worst. But the thing that makes me REALLY irked is that time after time the "cure-all" is EXPENSIVE AS HELL and equally as worthless. Nothing can "cure" anything except the person with the DIS-EASE—all else is simply a tool to HELP in the process.

Now, something else that should be noted here is that we never in our beginning relationship here EVER had, have or will have, a group, a religion, a guru following, or anything remotely like same. We had a period of teaching and learning, and ALL were welcome. We no longer find it to be wise for "ALL" to be welcome or to come for they do not understand, and go forth preaching the WRONG THINGS.

Further, people who can't seem to accept basically researched TRUTH in material will not enjoy being around us who have a global task to attend. The dissenters do have a purpose for they allow us to know where we are, how the winds are blowing and set up the confrontation we need to realize Truth for self as can only be learned from reflected ignorance.

Even the light-fixtures are "bugged" along with all the phones being tapped. This is fine, but I weary of our own people doing gross damage with idle mouths. The adversary knows exactly what I AM DOING because I MAKE DAMNED SURE HE KNOWS! But to misrepresent us as being some cult or something is really not too bright, for all the investigators, and there have been hundreds, are going to come back at YOU for the empty space between your ears. THERE IS NOTHING HERE TO ISOLATE, FIND OUT OF ORDER; NO GROUP, NO NOTHING.

Moreover, if you come to listen and disagree, why waste your precious time? If you disagree with my presentation, then certainly you can't be enjoying self.

I have PROVEN beyond any doubt who and what I am but you DO NOT BELIEVE IT. NO! You do not. You "say" that you do, but I can tell you that you do not and prove it to you. If you truly believed that either a space brother, a Host of God, or God was here—there would not be a one of you who would not drop anything and everything to be here. You come if there is nothing else to do. Fine, for I mandate nothing and it proves we have NO GROUP.

My small team's total focus must be on broader affairs but we can continue to have some meetings if we can all agree on our fundamental mandates. The meetings are as much for the distant participants as for anyone who sits in front of us. Therefore I will be happy to share, but my speaker/typist cannot work as we have on every day, sometimes at the keyboard alone for eight to ten hours, AND COME SPEAK FOR ANOTHER THREE. We are paddling as fast as we can in this time of absolutely CRUCIAL happenings.

Your Secretary of State is, as we write, running about the European continent stirring up wars—and actually they are materializing all over that part of the globe. Well, she dare not go into some of the African places lest she be obliterated.

You have hog-tied selves. You have a Kahal

PHOENIX JOURNAL

AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL — I AM SANANDA

BY SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH
(J2) \$6.00 156 Pages

The story of the life of the one known as Jesus of Nazareth (Immanuel) is told by Jesus and his disciple and scribe, Judas Iscariot. Judas' name is cleared and the actual one who betrayed Immanuel is revealed. Clarification is given concerning Immanuel's life and teachings, such as: The Purpose Of His Life—His 40 Days With Cosmic Beings—His Crucifixion, Resurrection And His Journey After Resurrection—Clarification Regarding God, The Creation, The Laws And Commandments.

Some of the topics discussed are:

- THE GENEALOGICAL TREE OF IMMANUEL (JESUS)
- Gabriel And The Pregnancy Of Mary*
 - The Birth Of Immanuel
 - The Three Wisemen
 - Baptism Of Immanuel
- Celestial Sons To Reveal Themselves
 - Marriage And Cohabitation
 - Why He Used Parables
- A Prophet Gets No Respect
 - Walking On The Water
 - Peter In Trouble
- The Suicide Of Juda Iharioth*
 - Doubting Thomas
- Mohammad's Coming Prophecied
- Gabriel Tells Of The Crucifixion
- To Syria In "Thundering Light"
 - Saul And Immanuel

AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL

* * *

I AM SANANDA



BY
SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH

RECORDED BY "dharma"

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#2

For ordering information
please see Back Page

as government and Cahillas as controllers. It will and has taken an act of God to even give you one more tiny chance to help your nation, and even then it will be disastrous in the unfolding. And, no, I will not speak on these things simply to salve your inquiring minds of curiosity with little intent of action to DO ANYTHING IN ACTION. KNOWING may well set you free—but it isn't going to do anything for the world of nearly 8-billion people if you don't share what you KNOW and stop the insanity afoot all around you. And, if you local people don't yet KNOW some Truth, you aren't apt to learn in time, are you? Moreover, if you still DO NOT know your enemy—you are not into your lessons.

But you “don't like the turn-out of your enemy?” Oh golly gee-whiz. Didn't anyone ever tell you Lucifer was the bright and morning star, the most shrewd prankster around anywhere? Boy, he trained his team well, didn't he? All they have to do is call you narrow of mind and anti-something and you are withdrawn for the rest of your lives. What is wrong with YOU?

YOU ARE THE MIRACLE OF GOD'S CREATION AT ITS VERY, VERY BEST AND THE ADVERSARY IS THE VERY WORST OF THE THINGS OF HUMANITY, AND YET YOU ACT AS IF YOU ARE SOMEHOW HELPLESS. HOW CAN THAT BE? YOU HAVE EVERYTHING YOU COULD USE TO PRESENT PERFECTION AND TOTAL PREVALENCE ABOVE EVIL—AND YOU ARE THE ONES WHO HIDE FROM THE SNIVELING LIARS AND CHEATS. YOU INSULT GOD AND YOU INSULT THE CREATION. AND I WILL NOT LIE TO SOOTHE YOUR FEELINGS NOR LIE TO MAKE ANYONE “FEEL BETTER”.

I AM SENT TO CONTAIN “YOUR” ENEMY AND PREPARE THE WAY. I INTEND TO DO IT—AND I PREFER THAT MY HELPERS NOT BE DISTRACTED BY YOUR INDECISIONS.

You who want to perfect ecstasy—do so. And pray very hard that the bomb hits while you are “there” so you ascend without waking up—but you know what? You will get that soul to the other side if it is not totally dispersed by certain kinds of destruction, and there you will be finally KNOWING TRUTH and it won't be what you thought. You will be praying to “go back” to where you can do it right this time.

But what of the souls of your enemy, those against God Creator and Christed pathway? Never mind your enemy—that is between himself and GOD—remember?

There are TWO kinds of humanoids: The human and the HUMAN (Higher-Universal man). Both are spiritual AND manifest physical. BOTH HAVE ABILITY TO REASON AND CHOOSE. Human will choose negative and physical orientation. HUMAN will evaluate, enjoy the physical things, but focus on his HIGHER goals and realizations in HUMANE ways of interchange. Popping off the humans will only merit the HUMAN becoming one with that adversary. Once on the HUMAN track—the enemy has no power to pop-off any of God's property. Further, at EVERY turn there will be choosing to be done, quitting or proceeding to be considered, wisdom or foolishness to confront and always there is GOD to reflect. You cannot “believe” in God because YOU HAVE MADE GOD IN YOUR IMAGE WHILE YOU MISUNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE MADE IN GOD'S IMAGE—LIGHT! When you extinguish that wondrous LIGHT you have extinguished SELF.

You can move out and even TOUCH that reflected and glorious LIGHT OF GOD, but as humanoid beings you have to come back into the manifest—which leaves you quite desperate to find the way BACK. However, accomplishment of physical measure and growth is why you are on a planet in manifest physicalness. You have “been there and done that” so why can't you do your job as established HERE?

These are the things you come to hear and these are things upon which I prefer to address. Meanwhile, however, we are left with a world in chaos which WE have allowed to happen, and yes I say “we”, for we have not interfered nor shall we. We will *intervene* when both invited and you have done your homework—HUMAN. The creeps of the humanoid experience have certainly done theirs!

I guess I have to remind you that Ms. Tuten has the Institute and your assets tied up. What have YOU done about that? All our people can do is APPEAL which, in Nevada, ties things up for another three to five years. So be it. You can't get at ANYTHING, gold or otherwise.

Speaking of gold it always necessitates responding to the status, now over five years, of the Overton gold. Wow, what fun and games. A Judge in Texas ordered the Judge (Gamble) in Nevada to SEND THE GOLD TO HIS COURT IN TEXAS. But Nevada hasn't done it. Meanwhile it has been necessary to make an “appeal” to the Nevada Supreme Court for hearing on disposition. This can take three to five years also because Nevada has NO APPEALS COURT and everything appealed goes to the Supreme Court who are at war among themselves and nothing is getting done. Besides the Supreme Court has TWICE ruled on this and told Gamble to follow his own orders and give that gold to the owners (OWNERS ARE THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE). Mr. Horton (Tuten's and Green's attorney) along with George Abbott tells the Texas attorney on “their” side that they will NEVER GIVE UP THAT GOLD EVEN IF IT TAKES FOREVER. My, confident aren't they? Well, they should be for there is always something else a shrewd crook can do to postpone the inevitable. Is this for Tuten, Green or other su-ers? No, it is for payment of Attorney legal fees. They still use John Schroepfer as a player.

If you think this is outrageous—LOOK AT WASHINGTON.

And yet, I am here to tell you again: DO NOT, UNLESS YOU WANT TO GO TO JAIL, TRY TO BASE YOUR WHOLE CASE ON COMMON LAW OR DAVID MILLER. BOTH ARE VALID but BOTH OR EITHER will end you up imprisoned—ask Dr. Ron Carlson. THE POINT, PEOPLE, IS TO NOT LET ANYONE RUIN ANY PORTION OF THE LOCK-DOWN

MOTHER GOOSE AND GRIMM / By Mike Peters



THE EVIL BUGGERS HAVE ON YOU.

To you struggling along as a couple here, in this miserable system, yes I do have advice. Stop fighting, for the more you struggle the more the enemy struggles. Love and enjoy to the very fullest your opportunities with the children and adore and cherish the one coming while allowing the others to stop being pulled and shoved in every direction. YOU WILL WIN—BUT NOT BY “FIGHTING”. The adult players in THIS game need rest as well and to share some beauty and loving time—not constant unrest. There are great physical complications possible and you must confront it. Watch water retention and blood pressure and if both are problems, get off your feet and get to a hospital for close follow-up. Please realize that *preeclampsia* often presents, at least a third of the time—in labor at delivery. *Eclampsia* is rare but most often FATAL. DO NOT PUSH THE RIVER.

Be prepared for some possible problems with delivery, so do not put anyone in jeopardy, especially the mother; get to medical emergency facilities so IF there is difficulty there is assistance for both mother and CHILD. You to whom I speak KNOW that there have been problems before and so, be prepared—well prepared. Those who assist in emergency cases are fine—but when not in emergency status and a life is jeopardized or lost—it is classified as murder and around these parts there is nothing more desirable from your enemies than EXACTLY THAT JOYOUS POSSIBILITY TO USE AGAINST YOU. Besides, I repeat, the MOTHER NEEDS REST.

Remember: Gentle as a dove and shrewd as a fox.

Now, please know that whatever you have been learning and seems to not have worthy outcome—forget it as to wasted time. We need you to help base a system which WILL BE upon which RIGHT and LAW can be the foundation in Truth and JUSTICE. You are not wasting time—you are building a future in both expectation and SERVICE.

Just DREAMS? Dear Ones, I DO NOT DREAM—I CREATE! To create, however, we must know what it is we CREATE!

Here we again suggest wisdom: Know your friend and keep him close; KNOW YOUR ENEMY BETTER AND KEEP HIM EVEN CLOSER! YOU DO NOT BECOME YOUR ENEMY TO BEHOLD AND KNOW YOUR ENEMY.

My PROMISE UNTO YOU is that if you remain constant in My LIGHT, I will show you the way for I am the Wayshower, the Cohan and the Way. I KNOW WHO I AM—WHO ARE YOU? And before you answer, let me remind you that if you respond: “YOUR HANDS AND FEET, SIR,” YOU ARE GREATLY BLESSED.

ATON.

New Gaia Products

Order by Mail		1998 Order Form		Order by Phone	
New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas, NV 89126			1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242) 1 (702) 263-5181 FAX		
(Please Print)					
Name			Date		
Street Address					
City/Town		State/Prov.		Zip Code	
Daytime Phone No.					
Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover)			Expiration Date		
Signature For Credit Card Orders					

**** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:**

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES
NOTE:
 ** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
 ** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
 ** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
 ** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount	Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
GAIANDRIANA LIQUID 16 oz.	\$ 20.00			OXY SOL Trace minerals & Colloidal Silver 2 oz.	\$ 8.00		
	32 oz. \$ 40.00				16 oz. \$ 45.00		
AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) LIQUID 16 oz.	\$ 20.00				32 oz. \$ 75.00		
	32 oz. \$ 40.00			GAIACLEANSE KIT 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM	\$ 48.00		
GAIALYTE 1 liter	\$ 8.50			<i>Individual components sold separately—call for prices</i>			
	2 liters \$ 15.00			GULF WAR SYNDROME "Starter Kit"	\$260.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE 1 liter	\$ 3.50			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND 2 oz.	\$ 6.00		
	2 liters \$ 6.00			NICOTINE__ CAFFEINE__ ALCOHOL__			
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR 16 oz.	\$ 6.00			SUCROSE__ STARCH__			
CARBAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8 oz.	\$ 8.50			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 15.00		
MELLOREAM BEVERAGE POWDER 3.25 lb	\$ 15.00			*HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE	\$149.00		
"3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60CAPSULES	\$ 18.00			(FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)			
"4 IN 1" WILD YAM EXTRACT 60CAPSULES	\$ 22.00			*GAIASPELT (Whole Wheat & Spelt) BREAD MIX	\$ 3.50		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula 180 TABLETS	\$ 24.95			* GAIASPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50		
CHLORELLA 300 TABLETS/500mg. EA.	\$ 21.00			4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS 90TABLETS	\$ 24.50			8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 10.00		
GAIATRIM — 30Day Supply	\$ 35.00			*GAIASPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract) 180TABLETS	\$ 24.95			10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 12.50		
OLIVE LEAF 60TABLETS	\$ 24.00			*PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE	\$130.00		
OLIVE LEAF EXTRACT 35 PG. \$ 2.75				1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes			
by James R. Privitera, M.D. BOOKLET S&H included				* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE	\$ 80.00		
RARE EARTH CAPSULES 60CAPSULES	\$ 6.00			1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
POSLIN CAPSULES 60CAPSULES	\$ 6.00			* MiCROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS	\$1100.00		
ALOE PLUS 77 60CAPSULES/450mg. EA.	\$ 16.95			ALKALINE/ACIDIC WATER SYSTEM			
Alfalfa & Minerals				VORTEX KIT	\$ 8.00		
ALOE FREEZE DRIED CAPS 90CAPSULES	\$ 30.00			ADZUKI BEANS 50-LB BAG	\$ 50.00		
NONI 60CAPSULES	\$ 22.00			RED LENTILS 50-LB BAG	\$ 30.00		
MEGA-MULTI VITAMINS 30CAPSULES	\$ 11.00						
ALOE JUICE Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Concentrate (10X STRENGTH) 1 liter	\$ 18.00						
SUPER OXY (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE) 1 quart	\$ 18.00						
BODY BOOSTER 32 oz.	\$ 20.00						
LIQUIDLIFE 32 oz.	\$ 22.00						
GAIAGLO LOTION 4 oz.	\$ 20.00						
HORSETAIL TINCTURE 2 oz.	\$ 8.00						
GAIA VITE Colloidal Multi-Vitamin & Mineral 2 oz.	\$ 10.00						
GAIA COL Colloidal Silver with trace minerals & Trace Gold 2 oz.	\$ 10.00						
	16 oz. \$ 56.00						
	32 oz. \$ 96.00						
GAIA GOLD Colloidal Gold 2 oz.	\$ 20.00						
	16 oz. \$ 112.00						
	32 oz. \$ 192.00						
GAIA DHEA Colloidal Dehydroepiandrosterone 2 oz.	\$ 20.00						
GAIA CU-29 Colloidal Copper 2 oz.	\$ 10.00						
GAIA TI-22 Colloidal Titanium 2 oz.	\$ 20.00						
GAIALIFE COLLOIDAL MINERALS 121++ 2 oz.	\$ 10.00						

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART (located on the top of this order form) WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.

* FOR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, BREAD MACHINE, BREAD PRODUCTS, MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS, BEANS AND LENTILS PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES.

PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.

Please make all checks and money orders payable to:
New Gaia Products
 P.O. Box 27710
 Las Vegas
 NV 89126

TOTAL	
SHIPPING & HANDLING	
SUB TOTAL	
SALES TAX Nevada Residents only: add 7%	
TOTAL ENCLOSED	

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. **SINGLE Journals** ARE \$6.00; ANY **4 Journals** ARE \$5.50 EACH; **10 OR MORE Journals** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra—see right.)

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL....
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM *IS* RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL.VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL.II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL.I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT...
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
104. FIRST STEPS
105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT!
107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER
"AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER"(The Health Book)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**
P.O. Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

(or call)
1-800-800-5565
(Mastercard, VISA,
Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

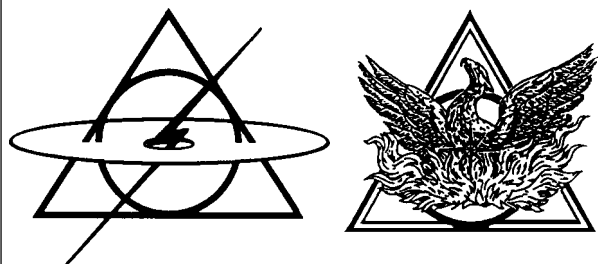
ALASKA & HAWAII
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 3-4 weeks for delivery
on all book orders)

PLEASE NOTE:
CONTACT and Phoenix
Source Distributors are **NOT**
the same! Checks sent for
JOURNALS or book orders
should **NOT** be made out to
CONTACT—and
vice versa.



**SUBSCRIBE TO
CONTACT, CALL:
1-800-800-5565**

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT
is published by
CONTACT, Inc.
Post Office Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign).
Subscribers: Expiration date appears on upper left side of mailing label.

Quantity Subscriptions: \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Foreign subscriptions call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Canada, Mexico and Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

As an adjunct to **CONTACT**, the Telephone Hotline keeps you as informed as possible on current events and other important information that needs to get to our subscribers before our publishing date.

The message machine will answer after **2** rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after **4** rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. If the Hotline does not answer your call, then that means there is currently no Hotline message.